THE TRUTH ABOUT "EFFECTIVELY CONNECTING"



TABLE OF CONTENTS

TA	BLE	OF CONTENTS	2
LIS	T OF	TABLES	2
LIS	T OF	FIGURES	2
TA	BLE	OF AUTHORITIES	3
1		oduction	
2	Defi	nition of "effectively connected"	.12
3		rview of the Income Taxation Process	
4	Hea	rt of the Income Tax FRAUD	.22
5		orical significance and evolution of the legal term "trade or business"	
6		ILLEGAL for the Average American to call their earnings "trade or business"	
-		ings	.32
7		"treated as if" scam	
8		t is CONSTITUTIONAL "income"?	
9		CTIONS: When "gross income" includes MORE than "profit"	
-	9.1	"Effectively Connected" Trap	
	9.2	History of "effectively connecting"	
	9.3	"Effectively Connecting" expands STATUTORY "gross income" beyond CONSTITUTIONAL "income"	
	9.4	Types of income subject to taxation of TOTAL amount received, rather than just profit	
10		o can "effectively connect"?	
11	Imp	lications of "effectively connecting"	.47
	11.1	Implications upon the definition of "trade or business" and what it "includes"	
		Implications upon "gross income"	
12	Whe	en is "effectively connecting" Lawfully INVOLUNTARY?	51
13	If yo	ou are an American National and not a student or trainee in receipt of a privileged	
	gran	it, then neither the IRS nor any judge can lawfully EFFECTIVELY CONNECT witho	out
	your	· consent	.54
14	HOV	W do you "effectively connect"?	54
	14.1	• •	.54
	14.2	Reductions in Liability: Graduated Rate of Tax, Deductions, and Earned Income Credits	.56
	14.3	Performing "personal services" in the "United States" federal corporation as an officer of that corporation	
	14.4		
		Conclusions	
15		you NEVER want to "effectively connect"	
16		clusions and summary	
17	Reso	ources for Further Study and Rebuttal	61

LIST OF TABLES

Table 1: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office	18
Table 2: Constitutional v. Statutory "income" compared	38
Table 1: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office	43

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1:	Revenue Act of 1862, 12 Stat. 453, Section 59	. 27
0	1040-NR Form, 2023, p. 1; SOURCE: https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/f1040nr.pdf	
U	"Wages" block of 1040-NR Form, 2023, p. 1; SOURCE: https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/f1040nr.pdf	
0	W-8BEN Form, Instructions	
0	, ,	

TABLE OF AUTHORITIES

Constitutional Provisions

16th Amendment	60
Ark. Const. art. XVI, § 5	
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1	
Article 1, Section 8, Clauses 1 and 3	
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2	
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution	
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution	
Clause 2, section 3, article 4, of the Constitution	
Constitution	
Declaration of Independence	
Declaration of Independence, 1776	
Fifth Amend.	
Fifth Amendment	
Fifth Amendment "takings clause"	
Fifth Amendment Takings Clause	
Fourteenth Amendment	
Sixteenth Amendment	
Thirteenth Amendment	
U.S. Constitution, Article IV § 3 (2)	

Statutes

18 U.S. Code § 210	
18 U.S. Code § 210 18 U.S. Code § 210	
18 U.S.C. §1581	
18 U.S.C. §4	
18 U.S.C. §654	
18 U.S.C. §912	
1923 Classification Act	
1939 Internal Revenue Code (1939 IRC)	
26 U.S.C. (Supp. V) §7701(b)	
26 U.S.C. §1	
26 U.S.C. §1402	
26 U.S.C. §1461	
26 U.S.C. §162	
26 U.S.C. §22 (1939)	
26 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)	
26 U.S.C. §3402(p)	
26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h)	
26 U.S.C. §6013(g) or (h)	
26 U.S.C. §6020(b)	
26 U.S.C. §6041(a) 26 U.S.C. §61	
26 U.S.C. §61(a)(1)	

26 U.S.C. §6331	
26 U.S.C. §643	
26 U.S.C. §6671(b)	
26 U.S.C. §7206	
26 U.S.C. §7343	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(31)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B)	
26 U.S.C. §7701(c)	
26 U.S.C. §7702(a)(26)	
26 U.S.C. §861(a)(8)	
26 U.S.C. §864	
26 U.S.C. §864(a)	
26 U.S.C. §864(c)(1)(A)	
26 U.S.C. §864(c)(7)	
26 U.S.C. §871(b)	
26 U.S.C. §871(b)(2)	
26 U.S.C. §871(c)	
26 U.S.C. §871(d)	
26 U.S.C. §872	
26 U.S.C. §873	
26 U.S.C. §911	
28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A)	
31 U.S.C. §321	
4 U.S.C. §110(d)	
42 U.S.C. §1994	
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1)	
5 U.S.C. §301	
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(1)	
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2)	
62 Stat. 694	
76 Stat. 1125	
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21)	
8 U.S.C. §1401	
8 U.S.C. §1408	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
Corporation Tax Act of 1909	
Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a)	
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act (FSIA), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97	
I.R.C. Subtitle A	
Internal Revenue Code	
Internal Revenue Code of 1986, §7428	
Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A	
Investment Company Act of 1940	
Pub. L. 87–849, § 1(b)	
Public Salary Tax Act	
Title 26	
Title 26 Subtitle A	
Title 5 of the U.S. Code	
Title 50 of the U.S. Code	
Uniform Code of Military Justice (U.C.M.J.), 10 U.S.C. Chapter 47	

Regulations

26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)	
26 C.F.R. §1.61-2	
26 C.F.R. §1.864-2	
26 C.F.R. §1.871-1(b)(i)	61
26 C.F.R. §1.871-10	
26 C.F.R. §1.871-2(f)	
26 C.F.R. §1.871-7(a)(4)	
26 C.F.R. §1.871-8	
26 C.F.R. §1.871-8(c)(1)	
26 C.F.R. §1.871-9	
26 C.F.R. §1.872-1 Gross income of nonresident alien individuals	
26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f)	
26 C.F.R. §1.911-2(h)	
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b)	
26 C.F.R. §301.6331-1	
26 C.F.R. §301.6331-4	
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(b)	
26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(c)	
26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5	
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-3(c)(1)	
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(11)-1	
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1	
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1(b)	
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3	
26 C.F.R. §31.3402(p)-1	
26 C.F.R. Part 1	
5 C.F.R. §2635.101	
Treasury Regulations	

Rules

Cases

Binns v. United States, 194 U.S. 486, 24 Sup.Ct. 816, 48 L.Ed. 1087	49
Blodgett v. Silberman, 277 U.S. 1	26
Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)	
Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325	
C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)	21
Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398	
Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697	
Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452	30
Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181	29
City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)	13, 40
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10	49
Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz. 413, 52 P.2d. 483, 486	23
Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924)	23, 44
Corbett v. Nutt, 10 Wall. 464	33
Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611	15
Dennis v. Thomson, 43 S.W.2d 18, 240 Ky. 727 (1931)	29
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 21 Sup.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088	49
Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185	41
Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Sup.Ct. 467, 469, 62 L.Ed. 1054	
Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)	16

Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972) 2 Educational Films Corp. v. Ward, 282 U.S. 379, 387 2 Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 206-208 (1920) 4	26
Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 206-208 (1920)	
Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207, 40 S.Ct. 189, 9 A.L.R. 1570 (1920)	
Equitable Life Ins. Co. of Iowa v. Halsey, Stuart & Co., 312 U.S. 410, 61 S.Ct. 623, 85 L.Ed. 920 (1941)	
Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 887, 11 A.L.R. 519	
Farmers Loan & Trust Co. v. Minnesota, 280 U.S. 204	
Fidelity & Columbia Trust Co. v. Louisville, 245 U.S. 54, 582	26
First National Bank v. Maine, 284 U.S. 312	26
Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)1	
Foreign Held Bond Case, 15 Wall. 300, 319	26
Frick v. Pennsylvania, 268 U.S. 473, 488-489	26
Fulton Light, Heat & Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 5361	
Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 5242	
Great Cruz Bay, Inc., St. John v. Wheatley, 495 F.2d. 301, 307 (3d Cir. 1974)	
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47	
Hattiesburg Grocery Co. v. Robertson, 126 Miss. 34; 88 So. 4	
Hildebrand v. New Orleans, 549 So.2d.1218 (1989)	
Housing Authority of Cherokee National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028	
Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)	
Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172	
James v. Bowman, 190 U.S. 127, 139 (1903)	
Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8	
Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn. 521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586	
Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, 100 U.S. 491, 498	
Knox v. Gulf, M. & N.R. Co., 138 Miss. 70; 104 So. 689	
Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254	
Lawrence v. State Tax Commission, 286 U.S. 276 (1932)	
Lawrence v. Wardell, Collector. 273 F. 405 (1921). Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals	
License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F. I.K. 2224 (1866)	
Loan Association V. Topeka, 20 wan. 055 (1874)	
Madlener v. Finley, 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697 (1st Dist)	
Madener V. Tinicy, 101 In:App.3d. 790, 113 In:Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 097 (1st Dist)	
Maguie V. Heny, 255 0.5. 12, 14, 17	
Massie V. Watts, o Chanen, 140	
Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)	
Montana Power Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773	
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1874)	
Nairn v. Ewalt, 51 Kan. 355, 32 P. 1110 (1893)	
Newblock v. Bowles, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100	
Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104	
Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425, 442 (1886)	
Ohio v. Helvering, 292 U. S. 360, 370; Georgia v. Evans, 316 U.S. 159, 161	
Pacific Co. v. Johnson, 285 U.S. 480	
Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794	6
Penn v. Lord Baltimore, 1 Ves. 444	33
Pennoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714 (1878)	
Pershing Division of Donaldson, Lufkin & Jenrette Securities Corp. v. United States, 22 F.3d. 741 (7th Cir. 1994)	17
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69	56
Ricker's Petition, 66 N.H. 207 (1890)	50
Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262 U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186	
Schock v. Jacka, 105 Ariz. 131, 460 P.2d. 185 (1969)2	
Shaffer v. Carter, 252 U.S. 37, 50	
Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 475	
Sims v. United States, 359 U.S. 108, 112-113 (1959)	
Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)	22

Smith v. Jackson, 246 U.S. 388	34
State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321	29
State v. Coddington, 135 Ariz. 480, 662 P.2d 155 (Ariz.App.,1983)	
Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)	49
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 136, 140	
Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415	
U.S. v. Sterling Salt Co., 200 F. 593, 597 (1912)	
Union Refrigerator Transit Co. v. Kentucky, 199 U.S. 194	
United States v. Boylan, 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223 (CA1 Mass)	
United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883)	
United States v. Holzer, 816 F.2d. 304 (CA7 III)	
United States v. Little, 889 F.2d. 1367 (CA5 Miss)	
United States v. Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876)	
Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58	
Watkins v. Holman, 16 Pet. 25	
Weiss v. McFadden, 353 Ark. 868 (2003)	
Wilmette Park Dist. v. Campbell, 338 U.S. 411, 416	

Other Authorities

"U.S. Person" Position, Form #05.053	
1040 Form	
1040 return	46
1040-NR	
1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077	
1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 11: Definitions	
1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5	
1040NR Form	
1040-NR Form, 2023, p. 1	
1040-NR Instructions, 2023, p. 16	
1040-NR return	45
2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327	15
26 Comp.Gen. 907, 912 (1947)	
37 C.J.S. Fraud, § 16, p. 247	
63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)	
7 Bac.Abr. 280	
An Introduction to Sophistry Course, Form #12.042	
Are You "Playing the Harlot" with the Government?, SEDM	14
Authorities on Rights as Property, SEDM	
Bing ChatGPT Artificial Intelligence Chatbot	
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095	
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470	
Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 1086-1087	
Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593	
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231	
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232	
Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581	
Carth. 479	
Catalog of "Elections" in the Internal Revenue Code, FTSIG	
Catalog of U.S. Supreme Court Doctrines, Litigation Tool #10.020	45
Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union, Form #05.052	
Challenging Jurisdiction Workbook, Form #09.082	
Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011, Section 15	
Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011, Section 15.2: Geographical Definitions	
Confucius	
Congress	
Congressional hearings, Calendar No. 591; Senate Report No. 558, at page 29	

Congressional Record, Vol. 50, August 28, 1913, p. 3843	
Constitutional Income, Phil Hart, ISBN 0-9711880-0-9	
Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924), Citizenship of George W. Cook, SEDM Exhibit 01.025	
Cooley, Const. Lim., 479	
Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001	
Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Information Return, Form #04.007	
Department of Defense (DOD)	
Department of Homeland Security (DHS)	
Department of State (DOS)	
Department of the Treasury	
Even RBG thought Roe v. Wade Went too far. We should learn from her incremental approach, America	Magazine38
Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or its Words or Fo	or Following Its
Own Written Procedures, Family Guardian Fellowship	
First Amendment	
For Ginsburg, Abortion is about Equality, ACLU	
Foreign Investment in Real Property Transfer Act (FIRTA)	
Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG)	61
Form #05.043	
Form #09.077	
Form 1040-NR	
Form W-4	
Form W-8	
Former President and Chief Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court William Howard Taft	
Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023	
Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046	
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.6.16	
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.8.11.2, 5.2.14.2, and 6.7.1	
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.9 and 5.6.5	
Gross Income Worksheet, Form #09.080, Section 4	
Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship	
Hot Issues: Invisible Consent*, SEDM	
Hot Issues: Laws of Property, SEDM	
House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar No. 3, Report No. 2, at page 12, un	
"Technical and Administrative Provisions"	
How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024	
How the Government Defrauds You Out of Legitimate Exclusions for the Market Value of Your Labor, Fe	
Section 5.1	
How to File Returns, Form #09.074, Section 9.7 entitled "Effectively connected income" means PRIVATI	0
DONATED to Uncle Sam	
How to Reject All Privileges in a Tax Return Filing, FTSIG	
Includes and Including, FTSIG	
Income Taxation of Real Estate Sales, Form #05.028** (Member Subscriptions)	
Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A	
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.)	,
Invisible Consent*, SEDM	
Invisible Consent, FTSIG	
IRS Form 1040	/ /
IRS Form 1040 return	
IRS Form 1040NR	
IRS Form 1040NR Instructions, Year 2007, p. 9	
IRS Form 1042-S Instructions (2006), p. 14	
IRS Form W-2	
IRS Forms W-2 and W-4	
IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099	
IRS Publication 519 (2005), p. 24	
IRS Publications	
Justice Ruth Bader Ginsburg of the U.S. Supreme Court	

Laws of Property, Form #14.018	
Mark Twain	
Merriam-Webster Dictionary: nunc pro tunc, Downloaded 9/23/24	
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5-5.7	
Ponzi Scheme President Ronald W. Reagan	
Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017	
Private Right or Public Right? Course, Form #12.044	
PROOF OF FACTS: "State" in 26 U.S.C. 7701(a)(10) and "States" in 26 U.S.C. 7701(a)(9) do NOT inc	Juda Constitutions
States, FTSIG	
PROOF OF FACTS: "U.S source" does NOT include anything but payments DIRECTLY from the gove	
excludes even payments from "taxpayers", FTSIG	
Property View of Income Taxation Course, Form #12.046	22 29 61 6
Public Rights Doctrine	
Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability, Form #05.007	
Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022	
Restatement (Second) of Torts, § 529	
Ruth Bader Ginsburg Wishes This Case Had Legalized Abortion instead of Roe v. Wade, Time	
Ruther Bader Ginsburg's Landmark Opinions on Women's Rights, History Channel	
Schedule NEC	
Secretary of the Treasury	
Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025	
Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates, Exhibit #02.007	
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "effectively connected"	
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"	
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "Income"	
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "trade or business"	
Tax Class 5: Estate and Gift Taxes	
Tax Return History-Citizenship, Family Guardian Fellowship	
The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001	
The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001, Section 1.5	
The "Trade or Business" Scam, Family Guardian Fellowship	
The Information Return Scam, Family Guardian Fellowship	
Third Rail Government Issues, Form #08.032	
Truth in Taxation Hearings, Family Guardian Fellowship, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. 6020(b): Substitute fo	r Returns3
U.S. Supreme Court	
U.S.C.I.S.	
Voltaire	
W-2 gift statement	19
W-2CC, Form #04.304	
W-4 Form	
W-8BEN Form	
Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002	
Why Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051	
Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404	
Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings With an Income Tax Liability Without The	
#05.011	
Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008	5:

Scriptures

1 Tim. 6:10

1	"The taxpayer that's someone who works for the federal government but doesn't have to take the civil service
2	examination."
3	[President Ronald W. Reagan]
4 5	"In the matter of taxation, every privilege is an injustice." [Voltaire]
6	"The more you want [privileges], the more the world can hurt you."
7	[Confucius]

8 1 Introduction

To "effectively connect" is a type of "election" in the Internal Revenue Code. The purpose of all "elections" is to convert yourself or your property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC, FOREIGN to DOMESTIC, and to thereby DONATE it to the national government. It is a "word of art" that sounds innocuous to the legally untrained eye but there is a MONSTER lurking behind its definition because they never describe in the definition:

- 13 1. It represents a tacit form of consent for most Americans.
- ¹⁴ 2. YOU are the only one who can "effective connect" and therefore consent.
- The REASON you can do it relates to your ABSOLUTE, PRIVATE ownership over the property affected by the
 election.
- They government cannot penalize you for REFUSING to make the election, because they would be engaging in
 extortion to STEAL your private property and violate the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause.

¹⁹ To avoid disclosing the above, the definition of "effectively connected" in the I.R.C. and regulations therefore mentions none

of the above but does explain ONLY the "effect" it has on "gross income". In that sense, it's kind of like the pain killer the dentist injects in your gums before they start RIPPING your teeth out without you FEELING or being FULLY AWARE that is what he is doing.

The federal income tax under Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A behaves as an excise and franchise tax upon the use or consumption of property or services of the national government. The activity subject to tax is defined as follows:

- 25 <u>26 U.S. Code § 7701 Definitions</u>
 - (a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—
- 28 (26) TRADE OR BUSINESS

26

27

29

The term "trade or business" includes the performance of the functions of a public office.

The "public office" spoken of in the above definition is a position within or agent of the national government. Since the national government is a federal corporation under 26 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A), then RESIDENT (DOMESTIC) parties engaged in this activity or office are "officers of a corporation" and thus "persons" within the meaning of "person" for the purpose of CIVIL and CRIMINAL enforcement respectively:

34 35	<u>TITLE 26</u> > <u>Subtitle F</u> > <u>CHAPTER 68</u> > <u>Subchapter B</u> > <u>PART I</u> > Sec. 6671. Sec. 6671 Rules for application of assessable penalties
36	(b) Person defined
37	The term "person", as used in this subchapter, includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or a member or
38	employee of a partnership, who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect
39	of which the violation occurs.
40	
41	<u>TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 75 > Subchapter D > Sec. 7343.</u>
42	<u>Sec. 7343</u> Definition of term "person"

1 2 3	The term "person" as used in this chapter [Chapter 75] includes an officer or employee of a corporation, or <u>a</u> <u>member or employee of a partnership</u> , who as such officer, employee, or member is under a duty to perform the act in respect of which the violation occurs		
4 5	If it is merely PRIVATE PROPERTY that is connected to a "trade or business", then the property in effect is PRIVATE property donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the "benefits" of a franchise. Thus, the		
6 7	property has been used to PROCURE a PRIVILEGE from the grantor of the franchise, which is the national government in what is called a "tacit procuration":		
8 9	<u>"Procuration</u> . Agency; proxy; the act of constituting another one's attorney in fact. The act by which one person gives power to another to act in his place, as he could do himself. Action under a power of attorney or other		
10 11 12	constitution of agency. Indorsing a bill or note "by procuration" is doing it as proxy for another or by his authority. The use of the word procuration (usually, per procuratione, or abbreviated to per proc. or p. p.) on a promissory note by an agent is notice that the agent has but a limited authority to sign.		
13 14 15	<u>An express procuration is one made by the express consent of the parties. An implied or tacit procuration takes</u> place when an individual sees another managing his affairs and does not interfere to prevent it. Procurations are also divided into those which contain absolute power, or a general authority, and those which give only a		
16 17	limited power. Also, the act or offence of procuring women for lewd purposes. See also Proctor." [Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, pp. 1086-1087]		
18 19	We call it a "tacit procuration" because nearly everyone we have met who knows nothing about law isn't even aware that is what they are doing from a legal perspective. Hence, their CONSENT to the conversion was INVISIBLE and is called "sub		
20	silentio":		
21 22	"SUB SILENTIO. Under silence; without any notice being taken. Passing a thing sub silentio may be evidence of consent" [Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1593]		
23			
24 25	"Qui tacet consentire videtur. He who is silent appears to consent. Jenk. Cent. 32."		
26	[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;		
27	SOURCE: <u>http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm</u>]		
28	Once people become fully aware of this VOLUNTARY and CONSENSUAL conversion from PRIVATE to PUBLIC of either THEMSELVES or their property, they have a tendency to want to WITHDRAW that consent IMMEDIATELY and		
29 30	even RETROACTIVELY, in what is called "nunc pro tunc":		
31	Nunc pro tunc		
32	'nəŋk- prō- 'təŋk, 'nuŋk- prō- 'tuŋk		
33 34	: now for then —used in reference to a judicial or procedural act that corrects an omission in the record, has effect as of an earlier date, or takes place after a deadline has expired		
35	a nunc pro tunc order		
36	permitted to file the petition nunc pro tunc		
37 38	[Merriam-Webster Dictionary: nunc pro tunc, Downloaded 9/23/24; <u>https://www.merriam-</u> webster.com/legal/nunc%20pro%20tunc]		
39	Like the leaky faucet that is wasting water, expense, and resources, people have a natural tendency to want to plug the leak		
40	of their valuable PRIVATE PROPERTY and resources to an unauthorized destination that usually involves efforts and		
41	agendas that are clearly in conflict with their own goals in life.		
42	This document will prove that this leak:		
43 44	1. Has the practical effect of making you appear AS IF you consented to the consequences of this leak even though you didn't know the leak existed. Thus, it produces evidence of your CONSENT which is INVISIBLE to you. See:		
<u>Invisible Consent*</u> , SEDM			
	https://sedm.org/invisible-consent/		

- Was MALICIOUSLY ENGINEERED into the tax system by covetous public servants who want to DUPE you out of your property.
- 3 3. Has an innocuous name that no one understands that allows the leak to go UNDISCOVERED.
- 4 4. Is a Third Rail Issue that judges and government agents don't want to talk about. See: <u>Third Rail Government Issues</u>, Form #08.032 <u>https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/ThirdRailIssues.pdf</u>
- 5 5. Produces a VAST river of wasted resources that has continued for decades.
- 6 6. Depends for its existence and continuation on your ignorance about the law.
- 7 7. Has the practical effect of indemnifying the creators of the leak with a plausible deniability defense if they are caught 8 red handed protecting it and receiving the benefit of the unjust revenues it produces.
- ⁹ The IRS warned us it was going to try to deceive us about this deception by stating in its own Internal Revenue Manual
- (I.R.M.) that you can't rely upon any of its own publications. The federal courts warned us that the IRS was going to do this

by telling us that we can't rely upon the phone or oral advice of anyone in the IRS, even if they signed their recommendation

¹² under penalty of perjury! Why didn't we listen to any of these warnings? See the surprising truth for yourself:

<u>Federal Courts and the IRS' Own IRM Say IRS is NOT RESPONSIBLE for Its Actions or its Words or For Following Its</u> <u>Own Written Procedures</u>, Family Guardian Fellowship <u>http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/IRSNotResponsible.htm</u>

- ¹³ We must, however, remember what the Supreme Court said about false presumptions:
- 14 15

"The power to create [false] presumptions is not a means of escape from constitutional restrictions," [New York Times v. Sullivan, 376 U.S. 254 (1964)]

¹⁶ In treating this subject, we will not go into detail about the meaning of "trade or business". That subject is covered in:

<u>The "Trade or Business" Scam</u>, Form #05.001 https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf

This document instead will focus directly on the definitions, meaning, and application of the term "effectively connect" to the process of actually interacting with the IRS and employing it to lawfully free yourself from tax slavery. It is as short and sweet as possible so that it can be incorporated by reference into your own tax filings and correspondence to silence every attempt by courts, judges, tax professionals, and the IRS to challenge efforts to lawfully leave the tax system as a nonresident alien not engaged in a trade or business.

22 2 Definition of "effectively connected"

"Effectively connected" is only used in the context of "nonresident aliens". The only position this site takes is the Nonresident
 Alien Position. The definition of "effectively connected" is as follows:

25	<u>26 U.S. Code § 864 – Definitions and special rules</u>
26	(c)Effectively connected income, etc.
27	(1)General rule
28	For purposes of this title—
29	(A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the
30	<u>United States</u> during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2) , (3) , (4) , (6) , (7) , and (8) shall apply
31	in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a <u>trade</u>
32	or business within the United States.
33	(B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) $[1](7)$, or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case
34	of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United
35	States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct
36	of a <u>trade or business within the United States.</u>

The above statute describes how to determine what IS and is NOT only AFTER YOU AND ONLY YOU DECIDE that you are lawfully engaged in a "trade or business", meaning "the functions of a public office" in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). Once that happens, the earnings of the office become PUBLIC property owned and controlled by the government and not you. If this were not the case, congress would be unlawfully regulating and impairing the right of private property and violating the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause in doing so.

The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes of 6 redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States v. 7 Reese, 92 U.S. 214, 218 (1876); United States v. Harris, 106 U.S. 629, 639 (1883); James v. Bowman, 190 U.S. 8 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see, 9 e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, 379 U.S. 241 (1964); United States v. Guest, 383 U.S. 745 10 (1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been 11 auestioned. 12 [City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)] 13

The above description of "effectively connected" in 26 U.S.C. §864 is not really a definition either, because it doesn't explain the PURPOSE of "effectively connecting". That purpose is to donate PRIVATE property to a PUBLIC use, a PUBLIC office, and a PUBLIC purpose through an election. If they told you that was the purpose, you wouldn't "effectively connect" ANYTHING called "income"!

The above description also does not explain HOW a "nonresident alien" may determine whether they are in fact engaged in 18 a "trade or business". In fact, unless the nonresident alien is already lawfully elected or appointed into a public office in some 19 OTHER title of the U.S. Code, they cannot unilaterally volunteer into or elect themselves into a public office in order to be 20 so lawfully engaged for tax purposes. That would be the crime of impersonating a public office in violation of 18 U.S.C. 21 §912. There is no provision of the Internal Revenue Code that in fact CREATES any new public offices. Filling out a tax 22 form including a Form 1040-NR doesn't do it either. BUT, making an ELECTION can ADD to the duties of an EXISTING 23 public office. The U.S. Supreme Court hinted at these inferences when they held that CREATING offices by means OTHER 24 than direct election or appointment can be unconstitutional: 25

- "An unconstitutional act is not a law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; <u>it creates</u>
 <u>no office</u>; it is, in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed.
 [Norton v. Shelby County, 118 U.S. 425, 442 (1886)]
- "Effectively connected income" therefore means PRIVATE earnings DONATED to Uncle Sam. Your homework is to write
 this 1000 times until you get it:
- The phrase "effectively connected to a trade or business within the United States" means no ACTUAL office is required to exist, because it is the status of your PROPERTY and its connection to the GOVERNMENT, and not YOUR status. That "effectively connected" status is a result or "EFFECT" of your consent to convert your otherwise PRIVATE property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC, usually in pursuit of some kind of privilege or public property. Thus, you are PLEDGING your private property as security for public debt in exchange for the privilege sought.

The phrase "trade or business" is also often followed by "in the United States" as in 26 U.S.C. §864(c)(1)(A) above. That 37 "United States" is NEVER used in its geographical sense in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10), but in its LEGAL and 38 CORPORATE sense or "United States***", because public offices exist within FICTIONAL governments and corporations, 39 not within PHYSICAL geographies. That is why earnings under 26 U.S.C. §871(b) are taxable WORLD WIDE regardless 40 of where they are EARNED: Because they came from the government ONLY or were at least CONSENSUALLY TREATED 41 as such by you. To be "IN the United States****" in this context in fact means PROPERTY or OFFICES within the U.S. 42 Inc. federal corporation under 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). YOUR connection to the national government as its agent or officer 43 or the connection of your PROPERTY to PUBLIC is created by: 44

- Your act of consent, whether IMPLIED or EXPLICIT. See:
 <u>Invisible Consent</u>, FTSIG
 <u>https://ftsig.org/how-you-volunteer/invisible-consent/</u>

 An act of contracting or engaging in <u>commerce</u> with the government. For instance, owners of stock in a privileged government sanctioned public corporation are considered CONTRACTORS of the government. See:
 - <u>Path to Freedom</u>, Form #09.015, Sections 5.5-5.7 https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf

- The receipt of government/public property that gives rise to an equitable obligation to use it under the terms of a grant
 or loan and return it when called to do so by its owner. This includes all civil statutory public benefits, franchises,
 privileges, licenses, permits, etc. See:
 - <u>Private Right or Public Right? Course</u>, Form #12.044 https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PrivateRightOrPublicRight.pdf
- 4 4. Being voluntarily engaged in the "trade or business"/public office excise taxable franchise anywhere in the world. <u>26</u>
 5 <u>U.S.C. §871</u>(b) income is NON-GEOGRAPHICAL and can be earned wherever a public office and the "trade or business" activity is exercised, because the officer is operating in a representative capacity and HIMSELF is a "source
- 7 within the United States" federal corporation.
- 8 In a biblical sense, all the above are described as "playing the harlot". See:

Are You "Playing the Harlot" with the Government?, SEDM <u>https://sedm.org/are-you-playing-the-harlot/</u>

⁹ "Trade or business" is defined and "United States" is defined. The phrase "connected to a trade or business" is not defined, ¹⁰ but is self-explanatory. Adding the word "effectively" obviously would not be necessary where there is an ACTUAL ¹¹ connection to a trade or business. Keep in mind, the custom rule for construing a definition that uses the word "includes" ¹² DOES NOT allow the meaning of "trade or business" to be expanded beyond the literal performance of the functions of a ¹³ public office, but does embrace anything in the same general class as a public office or the national government ITSELF. ¹⁴ The word "effectively" seems to be added just to make clear that no the status results DIRECTLY from the EFFECT of your ¹⁵ CONSENT and CHOICE. See:

Includes and Including, FTSIG https://ftsig.org/special-language/includes-including/

¹⁶ "Effectively connected" is used ONLY in relation to "nonresident aliens". The term is not used with "United States persons",

because United States person itself IS a "trade or business". It still need not involve the performance of the functions of a
 LITERAL public office, though, if you CONSENT to CALL IT "effectively connected".

People filing the 1040NR naively think that by entering "income" in the "effectively connected" portion of the 1040NR, they
 are obtaining the ability to REDUCE their tax liability by taking "trade or business" deductions under <u>26 U.S.C. §162</u>.
 However, something much more sinister is happening here as you will learn later.

22 **3** Overview of the Income Taxation Process

This section provides basic background on how the income tax described in Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A functions. This will help you fit the explanation contained in this memorandum into the overall taxation process. Below is a summary of the taxation process:

The purpose for establishing governments is mainly to protect private property. The Declaration of Independence affirms this:

"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed, "

[Declaration of Independence, 1776]

28

29

30 31

- Government protects private rights by keeping "public [government] property" and "private property" separate and never
 allowing them to be joined together. This is the heart of the separation of powers doctrine: separation of what is private
 from what is public with the goal of protecting mainly what is private. See:
 - <u>Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers</u>, Form #05.023 <u>http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</u>
- All property BEGINS as private property. The only way to lawfully change it to public property is through the exercise
 of your unalienable constitutional right to contract. All franchises qualify as a type of contract, and therefore, franchises

1 2		are one of many methods to lawfully convert PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property. The exercise of the right to contract, in turn, is an act of consent that eliminates any possibility of a legal remedy of the donor against the donee:	
3		"Volunti non fit injuria.	
4		He who consents cannot receive an injury. 2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327; 4 T. R. 657; Shelf. on mar. & Div. 449.	
-			
5 6		Consensus tollit errorem. Consent removes or obviates a mistake. Co. Litt. 126.	
0		Consent removes of obvidies a mistake. Co. Litt. 120.	
7		Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo concentire.	
8		It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.	
9		Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.	
10		One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145."	
11 12		[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856; SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviersMaxims.htm]	
13	4.	In law, all rights are "property".	
14		Property. That which is peculiar or proper to any person; that which belongs exclusively to one. In the strict legal	
15		sense, an aggregate of rights which are guaranteed and protected by the government. Fulton Light, Heat &	
16		Power Co. v. State, 65 Misc.Rep. 263, 121 N.Y.S. 536. <u>The term is said to extend to every species of valuable</u>	
17 18		right and interest. More specifically, ownership; the unrestricted and exclusive right to a thing; the right to dispose of a thing in every legal way, to possess it, to use it, and to exclude every one else from interfering with	
18		it. That dominion or indefinite right of use or disposition which one may lawfully exercise over particular things	
20		or subjects. The exclusive right of possessing, enjoying, and disposing of a thing. The highest right a man can	
21		have to anything; being used to refer to that right which one has to lands or tenements, goods or chattels, which	
22		no way depends on another man's courtesy.	
23		The word is also commonly used to denote everything which is the subject of ownership, corporeal or incorporeal,	
24		tangible or intangible, visible or invisible, real or personal, everything that has an exchangeable value or which	
25		goes to make up wealth or estate. It extends to every species of valuable right and interest, and includes real	
26		and personal property, easements, franchises, and incorporeal hereditaments, and includes every invasion of	
27 28		<u>one's property rights by actionable wrong.</u> Labberton v. General Cas. Co. of America, 53 Wash.2d. 180, 332 P.2d. 250, 252, 254.	
29		Property embraces everything which is or may be the subject of ownership, whether a legal ownership. or whether	
30 31		beneficial, or a private ownership. Davis v. Davis. TexCiv-App., 495 S.W.2d. 607. 611. Term includes not only ownership and possession but also the right of use and enjoyment for lawful purposes. Hoffmann v. Kinealy, Mo.,	
32		389 S.W.2d. 745, 752.	
33		Property, within constitutional protection, denotes group of rights inhering in citizen's relation to physical	
34 35		thing, as right to possess, use and dispose of it. Cereghino v. State By and Through State Highway Commission, 230 Or. 439, 370 P.2d. 694, 697.	
36		[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 1095]	
37		By protecting your constitutional rights, the government is protecting your PRIVATE property. Your rights are private	
38		property because they came from God, not from the government. Only what the government creates can become public	
39		property. An example is corporations, which are a public franchise that makes officers of the corporation into public	
40		officers.	
41	5.	The process of taxation is the process of converting "private property" into a "public use" and a "public purpose". Below	
42		are definitions of these terms for your enlightenment.	
43 44		<u>Public use</u> . Eminent domain. The constitutional and statutory basis for taking property by eminent domain. For condemnation purposes, "public use" is one which confers some benefit or advantage to the public; it is not	
45		confined to actual use by public. It is measured in terms of right of public to use proposed facilities for which	
46		condemnation is sought and, as long as public has right of use, whether exercised by one or many members of	
47		public, a "public advantage" or "public benefit" accrues sufficient to constitute a public use. Montana Power	
48		Co. v. Bokma, Mont., 457 P.2d. 769, 772, 773.	
49		Public use, in constitutional provisions restricting the exercise of the right to take property in virtue of eminent	
50		domain, means a use concerning the whole community distinguished from particular individuals. But each and	
51		every member of society need not be equally interested in such use, or be personally and directly affected by it;	
52		if the object is to satisfy a great public want or exigency, that is sufficient. Ringe Co. v. Los Angeles County, 262	
53 54		U.S. 700, 43 S.Ct. 689, 692, 67 L.Ed. 1186. The term may be said to mean public usefulness, utility, or advantage, or what is productive of general benefit. It may be limited to the inhabitants of a small or restricted locality, but	
57		or must is productive of general benefit. It must be unneed to the thildbluttis of a shall of restricted locality, Dul	

1		must be in common, and not for a particular individual. The use must be a needful one for the public, which
2		cannot be surrendered without obvious general loss and inconvenience. A "public use" for which land may be
3		taken defies absolute definition for it changes with varying conditions of society, new appliances in the sciences,
4		changing conceptions of scope and functions of government, and other differing circumstances brought about by
5		an increase in population and new modes of communication and transportation. Katz v. Brandon, 156 Conn.
6		521, 245 A.2d. 579, 586.
7		See also Condemnation; Eminent domain.
8		[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1232]
9		
10		"Public purpose. In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the
10 11		objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage,
12		are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. <u>The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax.</u>
13		police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or
14		welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for
15		instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals]. "Public purpose" that will justify expenditure of public
16		money generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time
17		is directly related function of government. Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d.
18		789, 794.
19		The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be
20		levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow;
21		the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not
22		merely as individuals. A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public
23		health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents
24		within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote
25		such public purpose or public business."
26		[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added]
27	6.	The federal government has no power of eminent domain within states of the Union. This means that they cannot
28		lawfully convert private property to a public use or a public purpose within the exclusive jurisdiction of states of the
28 29		Union:
29		Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u>
29 30 31		Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u>
29 30 31 32		Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u>
29 30 31 32 33		Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact. "</u>
29 30 31 32		Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u>
29 30 31 32 33	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact.</u> [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation
29 30 31 32 33 34 35	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact.</u> [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation
29 30 31 32 33 34	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact.</u> [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)]
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact.</u> <u>[Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)]</u> The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact."</u> [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. <i>Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons</i>
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact."</u> [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. <i>Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons</i> <u>No person shall</u> be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39	7.	Union: <u>"The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent</u> <u>domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court</u> <u>denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty</u> <u>or compact."</u> [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. <i>Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons</i>
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the Court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact." Image: Ima
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 38 39 40 41	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the COURT denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" Image: Im
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 38 39 40 41 42	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact." [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life. Iberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation.
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 38 39 40 41 42 43	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the COURT denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" Image: Im
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the Court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor <u>be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation.</u> [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment]
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the Court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact. "" [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or linb, nor shall be compelled in any; criminal case to be a witnose gaainst himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation. [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment]
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the Court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" IDred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be derived or life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation. [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment] If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred:
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the Court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" IDred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictiment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life (liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without fust compensation. [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment] If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred: 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment "takings clause" above.
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" Interest of the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact." Interest of the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact." Interest of the Union by the Federal Government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation. If the Amendment I If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred: 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment "takings clause" above. 7.2. "Conversion" in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654.
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48		Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" Iteration Iteration The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or line; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be vinces put in mile to competent in a constant. [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment] If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred: 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment "takings clause" above. 7.2. "Conversion" in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654. 7.3. Theft.
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49	7.	Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the COURT denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" [Dred Scott v. Sandford, 60 U.S. 393, 508-509 (1856)] The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand lury except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Miltita, when in actual service in time of War or public darger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a viness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public area, without just compensation. [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment] If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred: 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment "takings clause" above. 7.2. "Conversion" in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654. 7.3. Thef
29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50		Union: "The United States have no constitutional capacity to exercise municipal jurisdiction, sovereignty, or eminent domain, within the limits of a State or elsewhere, except in cases where it is delegated, and the court denies the faculty of the Federal Government to add to its powers by treaty or compact."" Iteration Iteration The Fifth Amendment prohibits converting private property to a public use or a public purpose without just compensation if the owner does not consent, and this prohibition applies to the Federal government as well as states of the Union. It was made applicable to states of the Union by the Fourteenth Amendment in 1868. Fifth Amendment - Rights of Persons No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or line; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be vinces put in mile to competent in a constant. [United States Constitution, Fifth Amendment] If the conversion of private property to public property is done without the express consent of the party affected by the conversion and without compensation, then the following violations have occurred: 7.1. Violation of the Fifth Amendment "takings clause" above. 7.2. "Conversion" in violation of 18 U.S.C. §654. 7.3. Theft.

1		Eminent domain. The power to take private property for public use by the state, municipalities, and private
2		persons or corporations authorized to exercise functions of public character. Housing Authority of Cherokee
3		National of Oklahoma v. Langley, Okl., 555 P.2d. 1025, 1028. Fifth Amendment, U.S. Constitution.
4		In the United States, the power of eminent domain is founded in both the federal (Fifth Amend.) and state
5		constitutions. However, the Constitution limits the power to taking for a public purpose and prohibits the
6		exercise of the power of eminent domain without just compensation to the owners of the property which is
7		taken. The process of exercising the power of eminent domain is commonly referred to as "condemnation",
8		or, "expropriation".
9		The right of eminent domain is the right of the state, through its regular organization, to reassert, either
10		temporarily or permanently, its dominion over any portion of the soil of the state on account of public exigency
11		and for the public good. Thus, in time of war or insurrection, the proper authorities may possess and hold any
12		part of the territory of the state for the common safety; and in time of peace the legislature may authorize the
13		appropriation of the same to public purposes, such as the opening of roads, construction of defenses, or providing
14		channels for trade or travel. Eminent domain is the highest and most exact idea of property remaining in the
15		government, or in the aggregate body of the people in their sovereign capacity. It gives a right to resume the
16		possession of the property in the manner directed by the constitution and the laws of the state, whenever the public
17		interest requires it.
18		See also Adequate compensation; Condemnation; Constructive taking; Damages; Expropriation; Fair market
19		value; Just compensation; Larger parcel; Public use; Take.
20		[Black's Law Dictionary, Fifth Edition, p. 470]
21	9.	The Fifth Amendment requires that any taking of private property without the consent of the owner <u>must</u> involve
22		compensation. The Constitution must be consistent with itself. The taxation clauses found in Article 1, Section 8,
		Clauses 1 and 3 cannot conflict with the Fifth Amendment. The Fifth Amendment contains no exception to the
23		1
24		requirement for just compensation upon conversion of private property to a public use, even in the case of taxation. This
25		is why all taxes must be indirect excise taxes against people who provide their consent by applying for a license to engage
26		in the taxed activity: The application for the license constitutes constructive consent to donate the fruits of the activity
27		to a public use, public purpose, and public office.
28		"Supreme Court's decision in Armstrong v. U.S., in which Court ruled that government could not assert sovereign
29		immunity as defense to suit for recovery under takings clause, did not provide basis for district court to exercise
30		subject matter jurisdiction over embezzlement victim's claim to recover taxes paid by corporation on embezzled
31		funds; decision did not question right of Congress to limit its waiver of immunity to suit to particular court, and
32		Court of Federal Claims had exclusive jurisdiction over victim's claim."
33		[Pershing Division of Donaldson, Lufkin & Jenrette Securities Corp. v. United States, 22 F.3d. 741 (7th Cir.
34		[1994)]
35	10.	There is only ONE condition in which the conversion of private property to public property does NOT require
36		compensation, which is when the owner donates the private property to a public use, public purpose, or public office.
37		To wit:
38		"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights,-'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;'
39		and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. That property [or income] which a
40		man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it
41		to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL
42		SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public "benefit"]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives
43		to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take
44		it upon payment of due compensation."
45		[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]
46		The above rules are summarized below:
47		
.,		

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <i>the right to exclude</i>	Yes
	government uses or ownership of said property.	
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are "property". Therefore, the basis for the "taking" was violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign "neighbor".	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to "benefit" his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would "benefit" his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that	Yes
	use.	
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. "eminent domain".	No

Table 1: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

- 11. The following two methods are the ONLY methods involving consent of the owner that may be LAWFULLY employed to convert PRIVATE property into PUBLIC property. Anything else is unlawful and THEFT:
 - 11.1. <u>DIRECT CONVERSION</u>: Owner donates the property by conveying title or possession to the government.¹
 - 11.2. <u>INDIRECT CONVERSION</u>: Owner assumes a PUBLIC status as a PUBLIC officer in the HOLDING of title to the property.² All such statuses and the rights that attach to them are creations and property of the government, the use of which is a privilege. The status and all PUBLIC RIGHTS that attach to it conveys a "benefit" for which the status user must pay an excise tax. The tax acts as a rental or use fee for the status, which is government property.
- You and ONLY you can authorize your private property to be donated to a public use, public purpose, and public office.
 No third party can lawfully convert or donate your private property to a public use, public purpose, or public office
 without your knowledge and express consent. If they do, they are guilty of theft and conversion, and especially if they
 are acting in a quasi-governmental capacity as a "withholding agent" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(16).
 - 12.1. A withholding agent cannot file an information return connecting your earnings to a "trade or business" without you actually occupying a "public office" in the government BEFORE you filled out any tax form.
 - 12.2. A withholding agent cannot file IRS Form W-2 against your earnings if you didn't sign an IRS Form W-4 contract and thereby consent to donate your private property to a public office in the U.S. government and therefore a "public use".
 - 12.3. That donation process is accomplished by your own voluntary self-assessment and ONLY by that method. Before such a self-assessment, you are a "nontaxpayer" and a private person. After the assessment, you become a "taxpayer" and a public officer in the government engaged in the "trade or business" franchise.
 - 12.4. In order to have an income tax liability, you must complete, sign, and "file" an income tax return and thereby assess yourself:

"Our system of taxation is based upon voluntary assessment and payment, not distraint." [Flora v. U.S., 362 U.S. 145 (1960)]

- By assessing yourself, you implicitly give your consent to allow the public the right to control that use of the formerly PRIVATE property donated to a public use.
- 12.5. IRS Forms W-2 and W-4 are identified as Tax Class 5: Estate and Gift Taxes. Payroll withholdings are GIFTS, not "taxes" in a common law sense.

¹ An example of direct conversion would be the process of "registering" a vehicle with the Department of Motor Vehicles in your state. The act of registration constitutes consent by original ABSOLUTE owner to change the ownership of the property from ABSOLUTE to QUALIFIED and to convey legal title to the state and qualified title to himself.

² An example of a PUBLIC status is statutory "taxpayer" (public office called "trade or business"), statutory "citizen", statutory "driver" (vehicle), statutory voter (registered voters are public officers).

1 2	<u>TITLE 31 > SUBTITLE 1 > CHAPTER 3 > SUBCHAPTER 11 > § 321</u> § 321. General authority of the Secretary
3	(d)
4	(1) The Secretary of the Treasury may accept, hold, administer, and use gifts and bequests of property, both real
5	and personal, for the purpose of aiding or facilitating the work of the Department of the Treasury. Gifts and
6	bequests of money and the proceeds from sales of other property received as gifts or bequests shall be deposited in the Treasury in a separate fund and shall be disbursed on order of the Secretary of the Treasury. Property
8	accepted under this paragraph, and the proceeds thereof, shall be used as nearly as possible in accordance with
9	the terms of the gift or bequest.
10	(2) For purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift taxes, property accepted under paragraph (1) shall be
10 11	(2) <u>For purposes of the Federal income, estate, and gift dates, property accepted under puragraph (1) shall be</u> considered as a gift or bequest to or for the use of the United States.
12	They don't become "taxes" and assessments until you attach the Form W-2 "gift statement" to an assessment called
13	IRS Form 1040 and create a liability with your own self-assessment signature. IRS has no delegated authority to
14	convert a "gift" into a "tax". That is why when you file the IRS Form 1040, you must attach the W-2 gift statement.
15	See: <i>Great IRS Hoax</i> , Form #11.302, Section 5.6.16
	http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
16	12.6. The IRS cannot execute a lawful assessment without your knowledge and express consent because if they didn't
17	have your consent, then it would be criminal conversion and theft. That is why every time they do an assessment,
18	they have to call you into their office and present it to you to procure your consent in what is called an
19	"examination". If you make it clear that you don't consent and hand them the following, they have to delete the
20	assessment because it's only a proposal. See:
	Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings With an Income Tax Liability Without Their
	<u>Consent</u> , Form #05.011
	http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
21	There is no way other than the above to lawfully create an income tax liability without violating the Fifth Amendment
22	takings clause. If you assess yourself, you consent to become a "public officer" and thereby donate the fruits of your
23	labor as such officer to a public use and a public purpose.
24	13. The IRS won't admit this, but this in fact is how the de facto unlawful system currently functions:
25	13.1. You can't unilaterally "elect" yourself into a "public office", even if you do consent. 13.2. No IRS form nor any provision in the Internal Revenue Code CREATES any new public offices in the government.
26 27	13.3. The I.R.C. only taxes EXISTING public offices lawfully exercised ONLY in the District of Columbia and in all
28	places expressly authorized pursuant to 4 U.S.C. §72.
29	14. Information returns are being abused in effect as "federal election" forms.
30	14.1. Third parties in effect are nominating private persons into public offices in the government without their knowledge,
31	without their consent, and without compensation. Thus, information returns are being used to impose the
32	obligations of a public office upon people without compensation and thereby impose slavery in violation of the
33	Thirteenth Amendment.
34	14.2. Anyone who files a false information return connecting a person to the "trade or business"/"public office" franchise
35	who in fact does not ALREADY lawfully occupy a public office in the U.S. government is guilty of impersonating
36	a public officer in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
37	15. The IRS Form W-4 cannot and does not create an office in the U.S. government, but allows EXISTING public officers
38	to elect to connect their private earnings to a public use, a public office, and a public purpose. The IRS abuses this form
39	to unlawfully create public offices, and this abuse of the I.R.C. is the heart of the tax fraud: They are making a system that only applies to EXISTING public offices lawfully exercised in order to:
40	15.1. Unlawfully create new public offices in places where they are not authorized to exist.
41 42	15.2. Destroy the separation of powers between what is public and what is private.
42	15.3. Institute eminent domain over private labor using false third-party reports. Omission in preventing such fraud
44	accomplishes involuntary servitude in violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, 42 U.S.C. §1994, and 18 U.S.C.
45	§1581.
46	15.4. Destroy the separation of powers between the federal and state governments. Any state employee who participates
47	in the federal income tax is serving in TWO offices, which is a violation of most state constitutions.
48	15.5. Enslave innocent people to go to work for them without compensation, without recourse, and in violation of the
49	thirteenth amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude. That prohibition, incidentally, applies
50	EVERYWHERE, including on federal territory.

- 16. The right to control the use of private property donated to a public use to procure the benefits of a franchise is enforced through the Internal Revenue Code, which is the equivalent of the employment agreement for franchisees called "taxpayers".
- ⁴ The above criteria explain why:

1

2 3

5 1. You cannot be subject to either employment tax withholding or employment tax reporting without voluntarily signing 6 an IRS Form W-4.

7			Title 26: Internal Revenue
8			PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE
9			Subpart E—Collection of Income Tax at Source
10			Sec. 31.3402(p)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.
11			(a) In general.
12			An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding
13			of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of $\$31.3401(a)-3$, made after December
14			31, 1970. An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which are
15			includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts
16			<i>paid by the employer to the employee.</i> The amount to be withheld pursuant to an agreement under section 3402(p)
17			shall be determined under the rules contained in section 3402 and the regulations thereunder. See $31.3405(c)$ -
18			1, Q&A-3 concerning agreements to have more than 20-percent Federal income tax withheld from eligible
19			rollover distributions within the meaning of section 402.
20			(b) Form and duration of agreement
21			(2) An agreement under section 3402 (p) shall be effective for such period as the employer and employee mutually
22			agree upon. However, either the employer or the employee may terminate the agreement prior to the end of
23			such period by furnishing a signed written notice to the other. Unless the employer and employee agree to an
24			earlier termination date, the notice shall be effective with respect to the first payment of an amount in respect of
25			which the agreement is in effect which is made on or after the first "status determination date" (January 1, May
26			1, July 1, and October 1 of each year) that occurs at least 30 days after the date on which the notice is furnished.
27			If the employee executes a new Form W-4, the request upon which an agreement under section 3402 (p) is based
28			shall be attached to, and constitute a part of, such new Form W-4.
29			
30			26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3 Amounts deemed wages under voluntary withholding agreements
31			(a) In general.
32			Notwithstanding the exceptions to the definition of wages specified in section 3401(a) and the regulations
33			thereunder, the term "wages" includes the amounts described in paragraph $(b)(1)$ of this section with respect
34			to which there is a voluntary withholding agreement in effect under section 3402(p). References in this chapter
35			to the definition of wages contained in section $3401(a)$ shall be deemed to refer also to this section (§ $31.3401(a)$ -
36			3).
37			(b) Remuneration for services.
29			(1) Except as provided in subparagraph (2) of this paragraph, the amounts referred to in paragraph (a) of this
38 39			(1) Except as provided in subparagraph (2) of this paragraph, <u>the amounts referred to in paragraph (a) of this</u> section include any remuneration for services performed by an employee for an employer which, without
39 40			regard to this section, does not constitute wages under section 3401(a). For example, remuneration for services
41			performed by an agricultural worker or a domestic worker in a private home (amounts which are specifically
42			excluded from the definition of wages by section 3401(a) (2) and (3), respectively) are amounts with respect to
43			which a voluntary withholding agreement may be entered into under section $3402(p)$. See §§31.3401(c)–1 and
44			31.3401(d)-1 for the definitions of "employee" and "employer".
15	n	The courts h	ave no authority under the Declaratory Judgments Act 29 U.S.C. \$2201(a) to declare you a free chiese called
45	2.		ave no authority under the Declaratory Judgments Act, 28 U.S.C. §2201(a) to declare you a franchisee called
46		a "taxpayer'	'. You own yourself.
47			Specifically, Rowen seeks a declaratory judgment against the United States of America with respect to "whether
48			or not the plaintiff is a taxpayer pursuant to, and/or under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)." (See Compl. at 2.) <u>This</u>
49			Court lacks jurisdiction to issue a declaratory judgment "with respect to Federal taxes other than actions
50			brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986," a code section that is not at issue in the

1	instant action. See 28 U.S.C. § 2201; see also Hughes v. United States, 953 F.2d. 531, 536-537 (9th Cir. 1991)
2	(affirming dismissal of claim for declaratory relief under § 2201 where claim concerned question of tax liability).
3 4	Accordingly, defendant's motion to dismiss is hereby GRANTED, and the instant action is hereby DISMISSED. [Rowen v. U.S., 05-3766MMC. (N.D.Cal. 11/02/2005)]
4	[Rower v. e.s., 65 5766/mile. [N.D.Cat. 11/02/2005)]
5	3. The revenue laws may not be cited or enforced against a person who is not a "taxpayer":
6	" <u>The revenue laws</u> are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They <u>relate to taxpayers,</u>
7	and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no
8	attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not
9	assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws" [Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]
10	[Long V. Rusmussen, 201 F. 250 (1922)]
11	"Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal
12	Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive
13	jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal "trade or business"
14 15	franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law."
16	[Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]
17	"And by statutory definition, 'taxpayer' includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue
18	act Since the statutory definition of 'taxpayer' is exclusive, the federal courts do not have the power to create
19	nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts"
20	[C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939)]
21	All of the above requirements have in common that violating them would result in the equivalent of exercising eminent
22	domain over the private property of the private person <i>without</i> their consent and without just compensation, which the U.S.
23	Supreme Court said violates the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause:
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
24	To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow
25	it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery
26	<u>because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under</u> legislative forms.
27	tegistative forms.
28	Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or
29	property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed
30	by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.
31	Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common
32	mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the
33	government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are
34	imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11
35	Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v. Fond du Lac, supra."
36 37	[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)]
38	As a consequence of the above considerations, any government officer or employee who does any of the following is
39	unlawfully converting private property to a public use without the consent of the owner and without consideration:
40	1. Assuming or "presuming" you are a "taxpayer" without producing evidence that you consented to become one. In our
41	system of jurisprudence, a person must be presumed innocent until proven guilty with court-admissible evidence.
42	Presumptions are NOT evidence. That means they must be presumed to be a "nontaxpayer" until they are proven with
43	admissible evidence to be a "taxpayer". See:
	Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017
	http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
44	2. Performing a tax assessment or re-assessment if you haven't <i>first</i> voluntarily assessed yourself by filing a tax return.
44	2. Fertorning a tax assessment of re-assessment if you haven t <u>prist</u> voluntarity assessed yoursen by thing a tax return. See:
45	
	Why the Government Can't Lawfully Assess Human Beings With an Income Tax Liability Without Their Consent,
	Form #05.011
	http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
46	3. Citing provisions of the franchise agreement against those who never consented to participate. This is an abuse of law
47	for political purposes and an attempt to exploit the innocent and the ignorant. The legislature cannot delegate authority

to the Executive Branch to convert innocent persons called "nontaxpayers" into franchisees called "taxpayers" without producing evidence of consent to become "taxpayers".

"In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, <u>Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and</u> <u>State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned</u> a law which punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that made a man judge in his own case; and <u>a law that took the property from A [the worker]</u>. and gave it to <u>B [the</u> government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,' he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment] contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained, would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments,' 3 Dall. <u>388.</u>" [Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

4. Relying on third-party information returns that are unsigned as evidence supporting the conclusion that you are a
"taxpayer". These forms include IRS Forms W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099 and they are NOT signed and are inadmissible
as evidence under Federal Rule of Evidence 802 because not signed under penalty of perjury. Furthermore, the submitters
of these forms seldom have personal knowledge that you are in fact and in deed engaged in a "trade or business" as
required by 26 U.S.C. §6041(a). Most people don't know, for instance, that a "trade or business" includes ONLY "the
functions of a public office".

We have prepared a slide show that describes the laws of property indicated above and graphically shows how the above process works in various scenarios. It is VERY powerful and highly recommended:

<u>Property View of Income Taxation Course</u>, Form #12.046 https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PropertyViewOfIncomeTax.pdf

25 4 Heart of the Income Tax FRAUD

1

2

3 4

5

6

7

8 9

10

11

12 13

14 15

- We asked the Bing ChatGPT Artificial Intelligence Chatbot the following question: 26 **<u>QUESTION</u>**: What are the various tests for whether income is connected with a trade or business in 26 U.S.C. 27 §7702(a)(26)? 28 BING CHAT GPT ANSWER: The Internal Revenue Service (IRS) and the U.S. tax code provide several tests to 29 30 determine whether income is effectively connected with a trade or business12. Here are some of the key tests: 1. Asset-Use Test: The income must be associated with U.S. assets used in, or held for use in, the conduct of a 31 32 U.S. trade or business1. 2. Business Activities Test: The activities of that trade or business conducted in the United States are a material 33 factor in the realization of the income1. 34 In general, you must be engaged in a trade or business during the tax year to be able to treat income received in 35 that year as Effectively Connected Income (ECI)1. You usually are considered to be engaged in a U.S. trade or 36 37 business when you perform personal services in the United States1. Please note that tax laws can be complex and change frequently, so it's always a good idea to consult with a tax 38 professional or legal advisor for your specific situation. 39 Learn more: 40 1. irs.gov 41 2. law.cornell.edu 42 43 3. uscode.house.gov 44 4. law.cornell.edu
- For the purposes of the above "U.S. assets" means GOVERNMENT property and NOT the geographical "United States", So it is a synonym for PUBLIC property. How do we know this? Because if "U.S. assets" meant PRIVATE property, the legal

definition of justice itself (the right to be left alone) would mean that they would have to leave it alone and not tax or regulate 1

it. Government has to own the property before they can tax or regulate it because if they didn't, it would be a common law 2

trespass: 3

4 5

6

7

8

9

10 11

12

28

29

"It is only where some right or privilege [which are BOTH public/government property granted to the recipient]
is conferred by the government or municipality upon the owner, which he can use in connection with his property,
or by means of which the use of his property is rendered more valuable to him, or he thereby enjoys an advantage
over others, that the compensation to be received by him becomes a legitimate matter of regulation [or legislation
or taxation]. Submission to the regulation of compensation in such cases is an implied condition of the grant, and
the State, in exercising its power of prescribing the compensation, only determines the conditions upon which
its concession [sale as a MERCHANT under the UCC with you as the Buyer!] shall be enjoyed. When the
privilege ends, the power of regulation [or taxation] ceases."
[<u>Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1874)</u>]

A "concession" is an act of SELLING PROPERTY and YOU are the buyer if you ask for that property. That property can 13 consist of physical property, rights, services, "benefits", or civil statuses such as "person" that CONVEY these rights and 14 privileges. These considerations are why the statutory "U.S. person", "U.S. citizen", or "U.S. resident" identified as parties 15 "LIABLE TO" rather than "LIABLE FOR" the income tax in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a) are liable for tax on their worldwide 16 earnings: 17

1. Everything that goes on the IRS Form 1040 return is subject to "trade or business" deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162. 18

- The civil status of STATUTORY "citizen" and "resident" is a legislative creation of and therefore property of the national 19 2. government on loan to those INVOKING its CIVIL STATUTORY PRIVILEGES granted by congress. 20
- Former President and Chief Justice of the U.S. Supreme Court William Howard Taft, in Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924) 21 3. acknowledged that the income tax upon Cook, who was domiciled abroad in Mexico, was upon the STATUS he invoked 22 on the IRS Form 1040 tax return that he filed in 1922 that was the subject of the case. More on the President Taft SCAM 23 at: 24
- 3.1. Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011, Section 15.2: Geographical Definitions 25 https://sedm.org/Forms/10-26 27
 - Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm#15.2 Geographical definitions
 - 3.2. Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Sections 3.8.11.2, 5.2.14.2, and 6.7.1 https://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm

The government's response to Cook's pleading challenging authority to collect a tax upon those domiciled abroad 30 indicated that he could have filed as a nonresident alien and thus NOT invoked the civil statutory status of "citizen" on 31 his IRS Form 1040, but that he didn't invoke that and was receiving the PRIVILEGE of a REDUCED rate that made him 32 SUBJECT to the tax as a STATUTORY citizen, even though he claimed that he was NOT that kind of citizen on his IRS 33 Form 1040 filed in 1922. The IRS and the court BOTH interpreted the type of citizen on his 1040 return as a 34 STATUTORY citizen and NOT a constitutional citizen, even though he intended otherwise. 35

More on the Cook v. Tait case at: 36

> Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 (1924), Citizenship of George W. Cook, SEDM Exhibit 01.025 https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX01.025-CookVTait-Citizenship.pdf

Property of the national government, public property, and "U.S. assets" are all synonymous in the I.R.C. Anyone who uses 37 PUBLIC property is availing themselves of a PUBLIC GRANT and a PRIVILEGE and will be treated AS IF they are a public 38 officer through IMPLIED consent in this case. The definition of "public office" confirms that a public officer is someone in 39 charge of "THE PROPERTY OF THE PUBLIC": 40

"Public office. The right, authority, and duty created and conferred by law, by which for a given period, either 41 fixed by law or enduring at the pleasure of the creating power, an individual is invested with some portion of the 42 sovereign functions of government for the benefit of the public. Walker v. Rich, 79 Cal.App. 139, 249 P. 56, 58. 43 An agency for the state, the duties of which involve in their performance the exercise of some portion of the 44 sovereign power, either great or small. Yaselli v. Goff, C.C.A., 12 F.2d. 396, 403, 56 A.L.R. 1239; Lacey v. State, 45 13 Ala.App. 212, 68 So. 706, 710; Curtin v. State, 61 Cal.App. 377, 214 P. 1030, 1035; Shelmadine v. City of 46 Elkhart, 75 Ind.App. 493, 129 N.E. 878. State ex rel. Colorado River Commission v. Frohmiller, 46 Ariz, 413, 52 47 P.2d. 483, 486. Where, by virtue of law, a person is clothed, not as an incidental or transient authority, but for 48 such time as de-notes duration and continuance, with Independent power to control the property of the public, 49 50 or with public functions to be exercised in the supposed interest of the people, the service to be compensated by

1a stated yearly salary, and the occupant having a designation or title, the position so created is a public office.2State v. Brennan, 49 Ohio.St. 33, 29 N.E. 593.3[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1235]

- ⁴ More on the laws of property and their application to the taxation process at:
- 1. Hot Issues: Laws of Property, SEDM

5

6

7

8

35

36

42

43 44

45

- https://sedm.org/laws-of-property/
- 2. <u>Authorities on Rights as Property</u>, SEDM https://sedm.org/authorities-on-rights-as-property/
- 9 3. <u>Laws of Property</u>, Form #14.018
 https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/LawsOfProperty.pdf

 11
 4. <u>Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property</u>, Form #04.404

 12
 <u>https://sedm.org/product/why-the-federal-income-tax-is-a-privilege-tax-on-government-property-form-04-404/</u>

We just love how the IRS website is cited so heavily in the above ChatGPT dialog and others. Of course, they say themselves we can't trust anything on their website. The courts repeat the same thing! See:

<u>Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability</u>, Form #05.007 https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableBelief.pdf

We also love how the ChatGPT chatbot uses "trade or business" in the definitions they provide, as does the IRS when defining or describing anything having to do with "trade or business" as statutorily defined and not commonly understood. It's a tautology designed to deceive. All of the 'evidence' in support of these claims boils down to tautologies and circular reasoning.

IRS publications and websites are the exoteric. The code and regs the esoteric. IRS is counting on the fact that the average 19 American doesn't read the statutes or the regulations and instead will rely on LIES on their website. The DECEPTION on 20 the IRS website is designed to equivocate using the word "United States" to make the average reader falsely believe that 21 "United States" includes the exclusive jurisdiction of states of the Union among those who don't CONSENT to anything the 22 government offers them. "United States" can include ANYTHING one wants it to mean if the reader has already determined 23 that they consent to pay the tax by volunteering for a public office in the "United States" federal corporation. Of course such 24 volunteers are "in the United States" and even a "source within the United States" as a legal fiction and corporation. Public 25 officers of the "United States" are, in fact SYNONYMOUS with that corporation while serving on official duty. But its 26 ultimately a fraud because: 27

- If they knew or were even ALLOWED TO LEARN that they were volunteering by shysters in what Mark Twain called
 "the District of Criminals", they would UNVOLUNTEER. It is literally and ABSURDITY to presume that someone
 can serve in a public office WITHOUT:
- 1.1. Being informed that they have a right to refuse and how to manifest that lack of consent to volunteer. By that I
 mean recognizing on every tax form that you REMOVE consent to volunteer and offering a civil status block that
 recognizes you as in effect a "nonresident alien not engaged in a trade or business with no District of Columbia or
 governmental source income".
 - 1.2. Being permitted to know exactly what language or behavior it is that indicated their implied consent. Every aspect of how you volunteer is ALWAYS implied consent so you don't need to expressly consent. See:

 Invisible Consent*, SEDM

 https://sedm.org/invisible-consent/
- At least a proper oath and appointment or even compensation for that matter as required by Title 5 of the U.S.
 Code.
- It is unlawful to UNILATERALLY "elect" yourself into a public office without a proper oath or appointment as
 mandated by Title 5 of the U.S. Code. Any civil statutory status that has civil obligations attached to it is a public
 office:
 - "The term office' has no legal or technical meaning attached to it, distinct from its ordinary acceptations. An office is a public charge or employment; but, as every employment is not an office, it is sometimes difficult to distinguish between employments which are and those which are not offices.... <u>A public officer is one who has</u> some duty to perform concerning the public; and he is not the less a public officer when his duty is confined to

1 2 3 4 5	narrow limits, because it is the duty, and the nature of that duty, which makes him a public officer, and not the extent of his authority.' 7 Bac.Abr. 280; Carth. 479 Where an employment or duty is a continuing [***65] one, which is defined by rules prescribed by law and not by contract, such a charge or employment is an office, and the person who performs it is an officer" [Ricker's Petition, 66 N.H. 207 (1890)]
6 7 8	3. It is also a criminal offense to in effect BRIBE the government to treat you AS IF you lawfully occupy an appointed or elected public office and bribe them with "tax withholdings" or "tax paid" that is actually a donation to treat you AS IF you are a public officer called a STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", "taxpayer", "person", etc.
9	18 U.S. Code § 210 - Offer to procure appointive public office
10 11 12 13 14	Whoever pays or offers or promises any money or thing of value, to any person, firm, or corporation in consideration of the use or promise to use any influence to procure any appointive office or place under the United States for any person, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year, or both. (June 25, 1948, ch. 645, 62 Stat. 694, § 210, formerly § 214; renumbered § 210, Pub. L. 87–849, § 1(b), Oct. 23, 1962, 76 Stat. 1125; Pub. L. 103–322, title XXXIII, § 330016(1)(H), Sept. 13, 1994, 108 Stat. 2147.)
15 16 17 18 19 20	 The tax code cannot and does not expressly authorize the creation of any new public offices that were not already lawfully elected or appointed somewhere ELSE in the U.S. Code BEFORE they became "taxpayers" under Title 26, in fact. The phrase "election" as frequently used in the Internal Revenue Code and Treasury Regulation is therefore LITERALLY indicating that you are "electing yourself into a public office", and doing so ILLEGALLY. 4. No one other than the Legislative Branch can add to the statutory definitions by presumption or consent. This would be an unconstitutional violation of the separation of powers, as described in:
	<u>Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers</u> , Form #05.023 https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SeparationOfPowers.pdf
21 22 23	That process of volunteering is extensively documented in: <u>How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax</u> , Form #08.024 https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf Most courts, both state and federal, like to divert attention away from the subject of this section by saying that the income ta is NOT a tax on "property".
24 25 26	"An inheritance tax <u>is not a tax on property, but rather on the transmission of property upon the death of the</u> <u>decedent</u> ." [Hildebrand v. New Orleans, 549 So.2d.1218 (1989)]
27 28 29 30	"However, <u>it has been well said that a tax on incomes is not a tax on property, and a tax on property does not</u> <u>embrace incomes.</u> Hence "property," as the term is used in Ark. Const. art. XVI, § 5, means the property itself as distinguished from the annual gain or revenue from it." [Weiss v. McFadden, 353 Ark. 868 (2003)]
31 32 33 34	We now know from this section, however, that this statement is NOT entirely correct because it uses the word "property" is only ONE context: That of the "taxpayer", and not "government" or PUBLIC property. In fact, in all cases where an income tax is levied, the ACTIVITY subject to excise tax always involves GOVERNMENT property in some for CONSENSUALLY consumed or used by the "taxpayer", such as:
35 36 37 38 39	1. Pursing the privileges of a civil statutory office legislatively created by the government and therefore absolutely owne property of the government. This includes STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", "person", "driver", etc. All such offices have PUBLIC rights created and enforced by the government associated with them that cost money to deliver. EVERY ONE of the PUBLIC RIGHTS attached to said civil statutory offices are PROPERTY in a legal sense. ALL RIGHTS, in fact, are PROPERTY of one kind or another. See:
	<i>Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax</i> , Family Guardian Fellowship https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm
40 41	 Services provided by the government to the CONSENTING "taxpayer" in connection with the activity subject to income.

- 3. Monetary "benefits" or payments which are property, and often UNEARNED property, such as the tax upon Social Security in 26 U.S.C. §861(a)(8). 2
- As an example of the above, domicile is the SOLE BASIS for the collection of state income taxes: 3

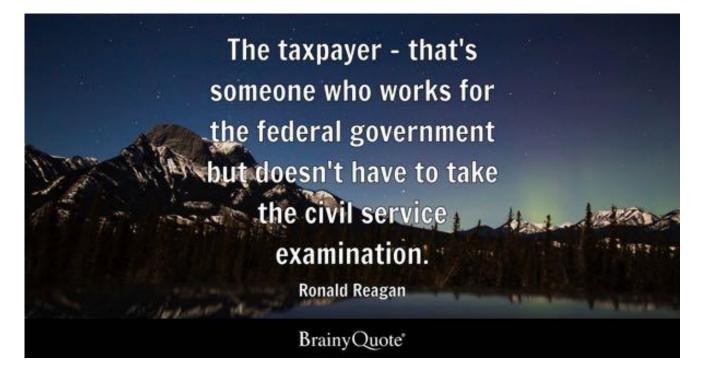
1

4	The obligation of one domiciled within a state to pay taxes there, arises
5	<u>from unilateral action of the state government in the exercise of the most</u>
6	<u>plenary of sovereign powers, that to raise revenue to defray the expenses</u>
7	of government and to distribute its burdens equably among those who
8	enjoy its benefits. Hence, domicile in itself establishes a basis for taxation.
9	Enjoyment of the privileges of residence within the state, and the
10	attendant right to invoke the protection of its laws, are inseparable from
11	<u>the responsibility for sharing the costs of government. See Fidelity &</u>
12	Columbia Trust Co. v. Louisville, 245 U.S. 54, 58; Maguire v. Trefry, 253
13	U.S. 12, 14, 17; Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, 100 U.S. 491, 498; Shaffer v. Carter,
14	252 U.S. 37, 50. The Federal Constitution imposes on the states no particular modes of taxation, and
14	apart from the specific grant to the federal government of the exclusive <u>280*280</u> power to levy certain limited
15	classes of taxes and to regulate interstate and foreign commerce, it leaves the states unrestricted in their power
17	to tax those domiciled within them, so long as the tax imposed is upon property within the state or on privileges
18	enjoyed there, and is not so palpably arbitrary or unreasonable as to infringe the Fourteenth Amendment.
19	Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, supra.
20	Taxation at the place of domicile of tangibles located elsewhere has been thought to be beyond the jurisdiction
21	of the state, <u>Union Refrigerator Transit Co. v. Kentucky, 199 U.S. 194; Frick v. Pennsylvania, 268 U.S. 473, 488-</u>
22	489; but considerations applicable to ownership of physical objects located outside the taxing jurisdiction, which
23	have led to that conclusion, are obviously inapplicable to the taxation of intangibles at the place of domicile or
24	of privileges which may be enjoyed there. See <u>Foreign Held Bond Case, 15 Wall. 300, 319; Frick v. Pennsylvania,</u>
25	<u>supra, p. 494</u> . And the taxation of both by the state of the domicile has been uniformly upheld. <u>Kirtland v.</u>
26	Hotchkiss, supra; Fidelity & Columbia Trust Co. v. Louisville, supra; Blodgett v. Silberman, 277 U.S. 1; Maguire
27	<u>v. Trefry, supra; compare Farmers Loan & Trust Co. v. Minnesota, 280 U.S. 204; First National Bank v. Maine,</u>
28	<u>284 U.S. 312</u> .
29	The present tax has been defined by the Supreme Court of Mississippi as an excise and not a property tax,
30	Hattiesburg Grocery Co. v. Robertson, 126 Miss. 34; 88 So. 4; Knox v. Gulf, M. & N.R. Co., 138 Miss. 70; 104
31	So. 689, but in passing on its constitutionality we are concerned only with its practical operation, not its definition
32	or the precise form of descriptive words which may be applied to it. See Educational Films Corp. v. Ward, 282
33	U.S. 379, 387, Pacific Co. v. Johnson, 285 U.S. 480; Shaffer v. Carter, supra, pp. 54-55.
34	[Lawrence v. State Tax Commission, 286 U.S. 276 (1932); SOURCE:
35	https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=10241277000101996613]
36	And what is the criteria for establishing what amounts to a CIVIL STATUTORY domicile? Quite simply

And what is the criteria for establishing what amounts to a CIVIL STATUTORY domicile? Quite simply, either you participated in the government as a public officer called a CIVIL STATUTORY "citizen", "resident", or "person" that is their 37 legislatively created property, or you VOLUNTARILY and CONSENSUALLY consumed government services of some kind 38 that cost money to deliver. Thus, you have an equitable obligation to reimburse the government and if you don't, you are 39 engaging in "unjust enrichment". Don't believe us? See: 40

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002 https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf

- The issues discussed here are the HEART of the fraud that is protected with silence, equivocation, and deception to ensure it 41
- is never discovered. They are all THIRD RAIL issues NO ONE in the government can ever talk about without committing 42 commercial suicide. Now do you know why our best President honestly said the following: 43



5 <u>Historical significance and evolution of the legal term "trade or business"³</u>

The term "trade or business" was in the Revenue Act of 1862 at 12 Stat. 453, Section 59.⁴ Taxes to fund the Civil war mainly consisted of excise or franchise taxes upon "trades and occupations", "trades or professions", and a "trade or business",

5 meaning a public office. To wit:

6 Figure 1: Revenue Act of 1862, 12 Stat. 453, Section 59

Privileges of the license may be transferred in certain cases. SEC. 63. And be it further enacted, That upon the death of any person or persons licensed under or by virtue of this act, or upon the removal of any such person or persons from the house or premises at which he, she, or they were authorized by such license to exercise or carry on the trade or business mentioned in such license, it shall and may be lawful for the person or persons authorized to grant licenses to authorize and empower, by indorsement on such license, or otherwise, as the Commissioner of Internal Revenue shall direct, the executors or administrators, or the wife or child of such deceased person, or the assignee or assigns of such person or persons so removing as aforesaid, who shall be possessed of and occupy the house or premises before used for such purpose as aforesaid, in like

11 12 13

7

2

"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive

As you might expect even to this day, the entire Title 26 Subtitle A is an excise tax upon a "trade or business" as defined in
 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26). The geographical definition of "United States" in the Internal Revenue Code limits itself to federal
 territory and the federal zone:

³ Source: <u>The "Trade or Business" Scam</u>, Form #05.001, Section 1.5; <u>https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf</u>.

⁴ To view this act yourself online, see: <u>http://memory.loc.gov/cgi-bin/ampage?collId=llsl&fileName=012/llsl012.db&recNum=463</u>

1 2		power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.
3		But very different considerations apply to the internal commerce or domestic trade of the States. Over this
4		commerce and trade Congress has no power of regulation nor any direct control. This power belongs
5		exclusively to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is
6		warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to
7		the legislature. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of
8 9		the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must
9 10		impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and
11		thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.
12		Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it."
13		[]
14		"Upon the whole, we conclude
15		1. That licenses under the act of 1864, and the amendatory acts, conveyed to the licensee no authority to carry
16		on the licensed business within a State.
17		2. That the requirement of payment for such licenses is only a mode of imposing taxes on the licensed business,
18		and that the prohibition, under penalties, against carrying on the business without license is only a mode of
19		enforcing the payment of such taxes.
20		3. That the provisions of the acts of Congress requiring such licenses, and imposing penalties for not taking out
21		and paying for them, are not contrary to the Constitution or to public policy.
22		4. That the provisions in the act of 1866 for the imposing of special taxes, in lieu of requiring payment for
23		licenses, removes whatever ambiguity existed in the previous laws, and are in harmony with the Constitution
24		and public policy.
25		5. That the recognition by the acts of Congress of the power and right of the States to tax, control, or regulate
26		any business carried on within its limits, is entirely consistent with an intention on the part of Congress to tax
27		such business for National purposes."
28		[License Tax Cases, <u>72 U.S. 462</u> , 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]
29	It tł	nerefore appears to us that the national government can license, but not AUTHORIZE a "trade or businesses" within states
30		he Union in order to tax it. The main if not only thing they were saying in the License Tax Cases is that by doing so they
31	are	not authorizing people to engage in that activity in cases where that activity has been made criminal by a particular state
32		h as gambling. The licensed (but not AUTHORIZED) activity they are taxing is the VOLUNTARY "trade or business".
33		ere are only TWO ways to engage in the activity:
34	1.	U.S. Person Election by Filing a 1040 or RESIDENT Tax Return: Making a voluntary "election" to become a "U.S.
35		person" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).
36		1.1. This is done by filing the 1040 U.S. Individual tax return.
37		1.2. This makes you a full-time public officer everywhere you go in the world. The OFFICE of "U.S. person" is a
		creation of and PROPERTY of the national government. To invoke that status is to REQUEST and USE
38		PUBLIC/GOVERNMENT property.
39		
40		1.3. EVERYTHING on that return is connected to a "trade or business" because it is subject to deductions under 26
41		U.S.C. §162. All "U.S. person" public officers MUST use their "SSN license" number in connection with
42		EVERYTHING they do. See:
		<u>"U.S. Person" Position</u> , Form #05.053
	•	https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/USPersonPosition.pdf
43	2.	Effectively Connecting your PRIVATE PROPERTY on a 1040-NR return: "Effectively connecting" your
44		PROPERTY on a 1040-NR return if you file as a "foreign person" or a "nonresident alien".
45		2.1. Everything on the 1040-NR return is "effectively connected".
46		2.2. "Nonresident alien" is NOT a privileged status.
47		2.3. Nonresident aliens must use the SSN license number whenever they engage in PRIVILEGED activities, which is
48		what "trade or business" is a synonym for, per 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b).
49	The	e above two methods of VOLUNTEERING through the use of the laws of property are exhaustively explored further in:

<u>Property View of Income Taxation Course</u>, Form #12.046 https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PropertyViewOfIncomeTax.pdf

Regardless of which of the above methods you use to EFFECTIVELY VOLUNTEER, the Social Security Number behaves

as the functional equivalent of a "license" to consume, use, or handle PUBLIC property of the national government for all intents and purposes. We can see that based on the above two items. All licenses imply that those engaging in them are

intents and purposes. We can see that based on the above two items. All licenses imply that those engaging in them are officers of the state. At the same time, it is currently UNLAWFUL to engage in said offices OUTSIDE the District of

5 Columbia without EXPRESS statutory authorization per 4 U.S.C. §72. We'll give you a hint: That express statutory

6 geographical authorization has NEVER been given by Congress. We prove this in:

<u>Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union</u>, Form #05.052 <u>https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ChallengeToIRSEnforcementAuth.pdf</u>

7 The way that Congress got around the above restriction is that the OFFICE is domiciled in the District of Columbia but the

VOLUNTEER officer is a "resident agent" of the office and has a foreign domicile of their own per 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b) 2(c).

If people were honestly and fully informed that both of the above methods are voluntary, then almost NONE of them would volunteer! The fact that they are never told this in the IRS publications or by the courts is the biggest SCAM in the history of the world, folks! It's a supreme violation of the oath that all public officers take to NOT disclose that this is voluntary.

That is a breach of fiduciary duty to the public they are supposed to serve executed primarily for FINANCIAL and personal self interest.

Why is it a violation of the oath of all public officers in the government to remain SILENT about the fact that people have to VOLUNTEER for the income tax by DONATING their private property to a public purpose using the "trade or business" scam? Because the purpose of the oath is to protect PRIVATE property, and deceiving people into converting it to PUBLIC property by donating without even knowing that is what they are doing directly contradicts the purpose of their oath:

"As expressed otherwise, the powers delegated to a public officer are held in trust for the people and are to be exercised in behalf of the government or of all citizens who may need the intervention of the officer.⁵ Furthermore, the view has been expressed that all public officers, within whatever branch and whatever level of government, and whatever be their private vocations, are trustees of the people, and accordingly labor under every disability and prohibition imposed by law upon trustees relative to the making of personal financial gain from a discharge of their trusts.⁶ That is, a public officer occupies a fiduciary relationship to the political entity on whose behalf he or she serves.⁷ and owes a fiduciary duty to the public.⁸ It has been said that the

⁸ United States v. Holzer (CA7 III), 816 F.2d. 304 and vacated, remanded on other grounds 484 U.S. 807, 98 L.Ed. 2d 18, 108 S.Ct. 53, on remand (CA7 III) 840 F.2d. 1343, cert den 486 U.S. 1035, 100 L.Ed. 2d 608, 108 S.Ct. 2022 and (criticized on other grounds by United States v. Osser (CA3 Pa) 864

33

34 35

36 37

38

[&]quot;For the love of money is a root of all kinds of evil, for which some have strayed from the faith in their greediness, 15 and pierced themselves through with many sorrows." 16 [1 Tim. 6:10, Bible, NKJV] 17 18 A misrepresentation may consist of the concealment of what is true as well as the assertion of what is false. Nairn 19 v. Ewalt, 51 Kan. 355, 32 P. 1110 (1893); U.S. v. Sterling Salt Co., 200 F. 593, 597 (1912). Where failure to 20 disclose a material fact is calculated to induce a false belief, the distinction between concealment and affirmative 21 misrepresentation is tenuous. Schock v. Jacka, 105 Ariz. 131, 460 P.2d. 185 (1969). 22 When one conveys a false impression by the disclosure of some facts and the concealment of others, such 23 concealment is in effect a false representation that what is disclosed is the whole truth. Equitable Life Ins. Co. 24 of Iowa v. Halsey, Stuart & Co., 312 U.S. 410, 61 S.Ct. 623, 85 L.Ed. 920 (1941); *482 **157 Dennis v. 25 Thomson, 43 S.W.2d 18, 240 Ky. 727 (1931); 37 C.J.S. Fraud, § 16, p. 247; Restatement (Second) of Torts, § 26 529. 27 28 [State v. Coddington, 135 Ariz. 480, 662 P.2d 155 (Ariz.App., 1983)]

⁵ State ex rel. Nagle v. Sullivan, 98 Mont. 425, 40 P.2d. 995, 99 A.L.R. 321; Jersey City v. Hague, 18 N.J. 584, 115 A.2d. 8.

⁶ Georgia Dep't of Human Resources v. Sistrunk, 249 Ga. 543, 291 S.E.2d. 524. A public official is held in public trust. Madlener v. Finley (1st Dist), 161 Ill.App.3d. 796, 113 Ill.Dec. 712, 515 N.E.2d. 697, app gr 117 Ill.Dec. 226, 520 N.E.2d. 387 and revd on other grounds 128 Ill.2d. 147, 131 Ill.Dec. 145, 538 N.E.2d. 520.

⁷ Chicago Park Dist. v. Kenroy, Inc., 78 Ill.2d. 555, 37 Ill.Dec. 291, 402 N.E.2d. 181, appeal after remand (1st Dist) 107 Ill.App.3d. 222, 63 Ill.Dec. 134, 437 N.E.2d. 783.

fiduciary responsibilities of a public officer cannot be less than those of a private individual.⁹ Furthermore, it has been stated that any enterprise undertaken by the public official which tends to weaken public confidence and undermine the sense of security for individual [PRIVATE] rights is against public policy.¹⁰ [63C American Jurisprudence 2d, Public Officers and Employees, §247 (1999)]

5 For proof it's all voluntary, see:

2 3

4

10

11

12 13

14 15

16 17

18

19

20

21

22

26

<u>How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax</u>, Form #08.024 https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf

The term "trade or business" has always referred to those WITHIN the United States federal corporation and acting as officers of said corporation and not private humans protected by the Constitution. Those WITHIN the corporation called "United States" are "domestic", while those WITHOUT it are "foreign". A "source within the United States" therefore refers to payments from the United States government or its agents or instrumentalities:

26 C.F.R. §301.7701-5: Domestic, foreign, resident, and nonresident persons. (4-1-2004 Edition)

A domestic corporation is one organized or created in the United States, including only the States (and during the periods when not States, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii), and the District of Columbia, or under the law of the United States or of any State or Territory. A foreign corporation is one which is not domestic. A domestic corporation is a resident corporation even though it does no business and owns no property in the United States. A foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident foreign corporation, and a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident or her regulations in this chapter as a resident or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in the United States is referred to in the regulations in the United States as a nonresident foreign corporation. A partnership engaged in trade or business within the United States is referred to in the regulations in this chapter as a resident partnership, and a partnership not engaged in trade or business within the United States, as a nonresident partnership. Whether a partnership is to be regarded as resident or nonresident is not determined by the nationality or residence of its members or by the place in which it was <u>created or organized</u>. The term "nonresident alien," as used in the regulations in this chapter, includes a nonresident alien individual and a nonresident alien fiduciary.

²³ The key word is "created". Congress can only tax what it creates, as is proven in the following:

<u>Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family</u> Guardian Fellowship https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm

²⁴ The current definition of the term "trade or business" is found below:

25

26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) Trade or business.

The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a public office.

The statutory "individual" who is in the performance of "the functions of a public office" is not a private human protected by the Constitution, and yet is an "individual" whose trade or business was created or organized in the United States or under the law of the United States or of any State. It is a CRIME for PRIVATE people to act in the capacity of a public office without a specific election or appointment per 18 U.S.C. §912 and they cannot unilaterally "elect" themselves into said office by merely filling out a tax form.

The history of 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) appeared in the 1939 Internal Revenue Code (1939 IRC), under statute Sec. 48(a)(d) Definitions; Trade or Business. The Congressional hearings, Calendar No. 591; Senate Report No. 558, at page 29, stated that,

35

"This amendment [to the 1939 code] is declaratory of existing law."

F.2d. 1056) and (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in United States v. Little (CA5 Miss) 889 F.2d. 1367) and (among conflicting authorities on other grounds noted in United States v. Boylan (CA1 Mass), 898 F.2d. 230, 29 Fed.Rules.Evid.Serv. 1223).

⁹ Chicago ex rel. Cohen v. Keane, 64 Ill.2d. 559, 2 Ill.Dec. 285, 357 N.E.2d. 452, later proceeding (1st Dist) 105 Ill.App.3d. 298, 61 Ill.Dec. 172, 434 N.E.2d. 325.

¹⁰ Indiana State Ethics Comm'n v. Nelson (Ind App), 656 N.E.2d. 1172, reh gr (Ind App) 659 N.E.2d. 260, reh den (Jan 24, 1996) and transfer den (May 28, 1996).

20 private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 21 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 22 Internal Revenue Tile (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 20 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 23 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 24 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property, also from interest, rend, dividenda, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from asysource whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after 1 use (Japater 1 and Japater 2 an	1	Legislative history shows the change was made because of the additions as made to Section 213, see as follows:
1 The 1- beame Tax - Gross become Defined [Stantase at Large] 1918-1928 4 SFC.215 For the purposes of this tills, except as otherwise provided in section 232-(corporation) 5 (a) The term "gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from subiries, wages, or compensation for the personal service (including) in the case of the President of the United States, the julge of the Supreme and inferior courts of the United States, and all other officers and employes, whole elected or appointed, of the United States, Ataka, Harwaii, or any political subdivision thereaf, or the District of Columbia, the compensation received as such, of whatever: Frant, divided, securities, or the transaction of any basiness carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever." 11 [Source: Sourceright]: Forms and Instructions: Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; this profits and income derived from the IRC of 1928 only the definition of the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Callendar NG Report NO. 2, at page 12, under the heading. "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.C. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 11 ALT: A.S.19; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 12 Internal Revenue Thie (IRC 1939) 13 Chapter 1 - laccome lines Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 2 a U.S.C. Soc. 22. CROSS INCOME.	2	Internal Revenue Acts 1918 - 1928
4 SRC 213 For the purposes of this title, except as otherwise provided in section 233-[corporation] 5 (a) The term "grows income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from subtries, wages, or compensation for the personal service (including) in the case of the President of the United States, Adda Rawait, or any policical subbision thereof, or the District of Columbia, the compensation received as subbly of vulneree kind all whenever form paid, or from prefersions, vocations, tradies, binistesse, commer, or subtract addings in property, whether related from any source whatever. 11 order why or subtract adding in property, abs product and how the prevent, rend, distands, securities, net memoralities of gains or public and income derived from any source whatever. 12 order why or subtract adding in property, abs product and income derived from any source whatever. 13 The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer is in effect today, as it was never repealed memoder the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer is in effect today. The individual source private individuals are to the close of Representatives, TOth Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar NV is Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions", Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decide the case of Fuens vocans. Sci. Sci. Sci. Sci. Sci. Sci. Sci. Sci		
interpretational service (including) in the case of the President of the United States, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, the interest state, and and other offers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, Maskes, Hawaii, or any political subdivision thereof, or the District of Columbia, the compensation received as such, of whatever from and in other offers and employees, and promoted, scenarile, or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or prefit, or gains or prefits and income derived from any source whatever." intervent *** intervent [Source: Soverrighty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Clines by Topic: "gross income"; https://any.unit.intervent.met.inter		
interpretational service (including) in the case of the President of the United States, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, the interest state, and and other offers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, Maskes, Hawaii, or any political subdivision thereof, or the District of Columbia, the compensation received as such, of whatever from and in other offers and employees, and promoted, scenarile, or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or prefit, or gains or prefits and income derived from any source whatever." intervent *** intervent [Source: Soverrighty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Clines by Topic: "gross income"; https://any.unit.intervent.met.inter		
and inferior courts of the United States, and all other officers and employees, whether eiched or appointed, of if the United States, Alassi, Hawaii, or way political subdivision thereot; or the District of Coublink, the if the United States, Alassi, Hawaii, or variable and in whatever from paid. or from processions, vacations, if and interest in such property, also from interest, rend, dividends, securities, or the transaction if and interest in such property, also from interest, rend, dividends, securities, or the transaction if an endoc, the endoction of gain or profit. or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever.* if an endoc, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer is in effect today, as it was never repealed intended, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "supplications". After the Suppreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Cl. 500, 64 L.Ed. 1 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was sumed once again, see as follows: 12 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) 13 Chapter 1 - Income Tarsubchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 14 Coross Income* individends gains, profits, and income derived from sularies, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever from the ada in whatever from paid, or from professions, vacations, index, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or beronaly growing and phasines carried or for gain or profit, an	5	
s the United States, Alaxka, Haovali, or any political "subdivision thereing", or the District of Columbia, the compensation received as such, of whatever kind and in whatever form any concisions, proving out of the ownership or sea of or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or sea of or siteers in such property, also from interest, real, dividends, securities, or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or prigit, or gains or prigits and income derived from any source whatever. * *** 1 1 Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://amguantlana.org/TacFreedom/Citesb/Topic/Gross/Income.htm] 16 The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer is in effect today, as it was never repealed amended, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar NR Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals. Neer private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans V. Gere, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S. 20, 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 21 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 23 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 24 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (b) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 Internet is such dualing in roperty, whether real or protessions, voca	6	
e compensation received as such, of whatever find and in whatever form paid, or form profesions, vocations, trained, subsitess, commerce, or suck, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever." 11 *** 12 Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Clites by Topic: "grass income"; https://formguantian.org/Tecl readow/Clitet/DirectGrasshacome.htm] 13 The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer is in effect today, as it was never repealed amended, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar NK Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". A gain, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 12 <i>Chapter 1</i> . Income Tax: Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22, GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 "Gross income" includes gains in profits, and income drived from subartes, wages, or componation for personal growing out of the ownership or use of interest mate Arbopace; is dof form intexer, sec. Middiadis, securities or the tran		
10 tradies, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or presental, growing out of the maximum of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. * *** 13 *** 14 ISource: Sovereignty, Forms, and Instructions, Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://imguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Cites/ByTopicGrossIncome.htm] 16 The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer is in effect today, as it was never repealed amended, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar N. Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.C. 550, 64 LEd 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 22 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) 23 Chapter J - Income Tax. Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 2 do U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 24 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 interest in such propert, also forth index discus king off the ownership or use of or interest in such propert, which erect or prostand, scowing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such propert, such thear stark i		
11 ownership or use of a interest in such property, also from interest, ren, dividendi, securitios, or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. * *** ISource: Suvereignty Forms and Instructions Online. Form #10.004. Cites by Tapic: "gross income"; https://anguantian.org/Tackreadow/CitesbyTapic/CirossIncome.htm] The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar NK Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: <i>Internal Revenue Tite (IRC 1939)</i> Chapter 1 - Income Tax: Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. "Gross income" includes gain, profits, and income derived from salartes, wages, or compensation for personal on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from salartes, wages, or compensation for personal of the United States and publics of public Cites for may source whatever. In the case of Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income a; changed by adding STATUTORY State officiers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRTTORIAL states astatutory language pertaining to "and income derived fro	-	
af any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. * ************************************		
13 #** 14 If Source: Sourceigner, Form, and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "grass income"; https://jamiguandia.org/tai/Freedom/Cites/byTopic/Crosshcomchind) 16 The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer is in effect today, as it was never repealed amended, the works or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar No. Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 24, 04 S.C. 1550, 64 L.E.d. 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 22 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1- income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 23 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 24 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from sularies, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or form professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sale, or dealing in property, whether real or personal growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property, also form interest, rent, dividends, scurities or the trasset of a sub-theore of or interest in such property also form interest, rent, dividends, scurities or the trasset case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office direr. June 6, 1932, the compensation rereceived as such shale beinclude in gross income; and		
Inters//fungueardian.org/Tas/reedom/Circs/ByTopic/Gross/Income.html The above "Gross Income" definition of the public employee or officer view omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar Ni Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 24 D U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) 28 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 29 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 29 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 29 (a) GENERAL diager of course of the United States using apports; whether real or personal, scurities or the transaction of any basiness carried on for gain or profits and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service of whates and Judges of course of the United States using afford apports; whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or twe of ar interest is usich property; ado from interest; end, dividends, scurities or the transaction of any basiness carried on for gain or profits and		
amended, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar NO Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 29 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from profissons, vocations, rudes, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property; and or form interest, rend, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents and judges are hereby anneld accordingly." 28 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #/10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://fumguardian.org/TacFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 29 <td></td> <td></td>		
amended, the words or terms pertaining to the public employee or officer were omitted from the IRC of 1928 only "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar NO Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 29 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from profissons, vocations, rudes, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property; and or form interest, rend, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents and judges are hereby anneld accordingly." 28 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #/10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://fumguardian.org/TacFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 29 <td></td> <td>The shows "Course Incours" definition of the multi- suplane on efficiencia is effect to dow on it was some model and</td>		The shows "Course Incours" definition of the multi- suplane on efficiencia is effect to dow on it was some model and
 "surplusage" as explained in the report of the House of Representatives, 70th Congress, 1st Session, Union Calendar No Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. See. 22. GROSS INCOME. (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form prid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sale, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property: also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of such Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income: and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https:/famguardian.org/Tac/Treedom/Cites/ByTopic/Crossincome.htm] Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income 4 (a) General definition. 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 27 (a) General definition. 38 astatutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 	16	
Peoprt No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.C. 550, 64 L.Ed. 9 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 22 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) 23 Chapter 1- Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 24 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 27 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from asyource whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States (June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." 36 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://finguaardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 37 changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constituitional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §1	17	
20 private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 3 21 11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 22 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 20 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 23 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 24 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property: also from interest, rend, dividenda, securities or the transaction of any business corried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." 14 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://fanguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Cites/ByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 15 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ex orchanged by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constituitional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). Thi	18	
11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 12 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property: also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of my business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and Judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https:/famguaralan.org/TacFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal servi	19	Report No. 2, at page 12, under the heading, "Technical and Administrative Provisions". Again, these individuals were not
11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows: 12 Internal Revenue Title (IRC 1939) Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property: also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of my business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and Judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https:/famguaralan.org/TacFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal servi	20	private individuals. After the Supreme Court decided the case of Evans v. Gore, 253 U.S. 245, 40 S.Ct. 550, 64 L.Ed. 887,
23 Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 24 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal 27 service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, 28 commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or 29 interest in such property; also form interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried 30 or for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents and 31 of the United States and Judges of courts of the United States taking office after-Lune 6, 1923, the compensation 32 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and 33 judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; 35 https://famguardian.org/Tax/Freedom/Cites/b/Topic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income and changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By	21	11 A.L.R. 519; in the year 1930 the definition of gross income was amended once again, see as follows:
23 Chapter 1 - Income Tax - Subchapter B - Part II - Computation of Net Income 24 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal 27 service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, 28 commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or 29 interest in such property; also form interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried 30 or for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents and 31 of the United States and Judges of courts of the United States taking office after-Lune 6, 1923, the compensation 32 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and 33 judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; 35 https://famguardian.org/Tax/Freedom/Cites/b/Topic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income and changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By		
24 26 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME. 25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property; also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/Grosshncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. § 110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 2 42 (a) General definition. 43 "		
25 (a) GENERAL DEFINITION. 26 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid. or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether read or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property, also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." 26 Isource: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 27 Isource: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 28 Isource: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 29 Isource: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 20 Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compen		
 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property; also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income a; changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. \$110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has me been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. \$22. Gross income 27 (a) General definition. 28 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service form pagency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in propery, what we thereafting the reage or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of wh	24	20 U.S.C. Sec. 22. GROSS INCOME.
27 service, of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, 28 commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or 29 interest in such property; also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried 30 of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation 31 of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation 32 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and 33 judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; 35 https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income age changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 42 (25	(a) GENERAL DEFINITION.
28 commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or 29 interest in such property, also from interest, rend, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried 30 on for gain or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents 31 of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation 32 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and 33 judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; 35 https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income age 37 changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states 38 not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as 39 statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 42 (a) General definition. 43 "Gross	26	"Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal
 interest in such property; also from interest, rent, dividends, securities or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: <i>Gouss income</i>" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as on officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 	27	
30 on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents 31 of the United States and Judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation 32 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and 33 judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; 35 https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.html 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag 37 changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states 39 statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not 40 been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 42 (a) General definition. 43 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,	28	
31 of the United States and judges of courts of the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation 32 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and 33 judges are hereby amended accordingly." 34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; 35 https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income age changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 42 (a) General definition. 43 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,		
 received as such shall be included in gross income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly." [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
 judges are hereby amended accordingly." [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income ag changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
34 [Source: Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "gross income"; https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income age changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 42 (a) General definition. 43 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,		
35 https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/GrossIncome.htm] 36 Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income as changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 41 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income 42 (a) General definition. 43 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,		
 changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
 changed by adding STATUTORY State officers or employees to the text. By "State" we mean TERRITORIAL states not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 	36	Later during the same year of 1939, the Public Salary Tax Act was passed, and as such, the definition of Gross Income again
 not Constitutional states of the Union, as defined in 4 U.S.C. §110(d). This definition remains in effect to this date, as statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has not been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
 statutory language pertaining to "and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service", has no been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
 been repealed nor amended, see as follows: 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
 26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 		
 (a) General definition. "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 	40	been repeated not amended, see as follows:
 "Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property, 	41	26 U.S.C. § 22. Gross income
44service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision45thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever46form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,	42	(a) General definition.
44service (including [meaning] personal service as an officer or employee of a State, or any political subdivision45thereof, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing), of whatever kind and in whatever46form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,	43	"Gross income" includes gains, profits, and income derived from salaries, wages, or compensation for personal
46 form paid, or from professions, vocations, trades, businesses, commerce, or sales, or dealings in property,		
	45	
47 whether real or personal, growing out of the ownership or use of or interest in such property: also from interest.	46	
	47	
48 rent, dividends, securities, or the transaction of any business carried on for gain or profit, or gains or profits and		
49 income derived from any source whatever. In the case of Presidents of the United States and judges of courts of 50 the United States taking office after ture 6, 1022 the componentian received as such shall be included in areas		
50 the United States taking office after June 6, 1932, the compensation received as such shall be included in gross 51 income; and all Acts fixing the compensation of such Presidents and judges are hereby amended accordingly. In		
52 the case of judges of courts of the United States who took office on or before June 6, 1932, the compensation		

received as such shall be included in gross income. (As amended April 12, 1939, c. 59, Title I, § § 1, 3, 53 Stat. 574, 575).

- ³ If you would like more information on the nature of the federal income tax as an excise and a franchise tax
- ⁴ upon public offices, property, and activities WITHIN the U.S. Inc. federal corporation and its territories and
- ⁵ possessions under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution RATHER than the Sixteenth
- 6 Amendment, see:

Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404 https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm

6 <u>It is ILLEGAL for the Average American to call their earnings "trade or</u> business" earnings

7 8

9

10

11 12

13

19

20

1

2

"The American president Abraham Lincoln liked to engage with his audiences and would often use riddles and humor when he spoke. One story goes that he asked an audience how many legs a dog would have if the tail were counted as a leg. When they said five, he responded that the answer was four, because calling the tail a leg did not make it so." [Anonymous]

- ¹⁴ Throughout our site, we prove that the average American is:
- 15 1. A common law "national" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).
- 16 2. Nonresident to federal government exclusive jurisdiction.
- 17 3. A "nonresident alien" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).
- 18 4. NOT:
 - 4.1. A statutory "citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401.
 - 4.2. A statutory "non-citizen national of the United States[**] at birth" under 8 U.S.C. §1408.

21 This section will also prove that it is ILLEGAL for the Average American "nonresident alien" to call their PRIVATE earnings

"trade or business" earnings if they are NOT, IN FACT ALREADY lawfully occupying a public office or agency OUTSIDE
 of the Internal Revenue Code.

- ²⁴ The proof is provided by the following regulation:
- 2526 C.F.R. §1.871-8(c)(1) Taxation of nonresident alien individuals engaged in U.S. business or treated as26having effectively connected income.
- "... Income, gain, or loss of a nonresident alien individual is not treated as being effectively connected for the
 taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States if he is not engaged in trade or
 business within the United States during such year, ..."
- The above excerpt is incontrovertible evidence that the phrase "conduct of a trade or business" is a term of art and is statutorily defined and restricted to the performance of a REAL public office lawfully created under another title of the U.S. code.

The regulation itself admits that the distinct possibility that a nonresident alien could earn and receive income, gain, or losses, WITHOUT being engaged in the conduct of a trade or business.

Now, if the term "trade or business" as used in the above regulation meant it's ordinary definition, it would be IMPOSSIBLE for a nonresident alien to earn or receive any income, gain, or loss unless they were employed or engaged in the conduct of a trade or business in an ACTUAL, lawfully created public office within the U.S. government!!

This is also a good section of regulation for another reason. The fact that they vacillate between "in the United States" and "within the United States" in the same sentence is very telling. One could definitely be construed as geographical where the other one is clear not otherwise there would be no need to be redundant. Also, they often use "a" in regards to "engaged in 'a' trade or business in", in juxtaposition to "engaged in trade or business within". In this scenario, it therefore appears that:

1. "A trade or business" means a REAL lawfully created, elected or appointed public office.

2. "Engaged in trade or business within" means the office is LAWFULLY EXERCISED WITHIN the LEGAL FICTION "United States" as a federal corporation under 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).

1

2

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

19

20

21

22 23

24

25

26 27

28

29

30

31

32

37 38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

³ Note that the above regulation restricts itself to nonresident aliens ONLY, meaning people over whom the IRS has no ⁴ "personal jurisdiction":

"In the case of the federal government where the individual is either a United States citizen or an alien residing in the taxing jurisdiction, the tax under section 1 of the Code is based upon jurisdiction over the person; where the individual is an alien [LEGISLATIVELY OR CONSTITUTIONALLY "foreign", INCLUDING states of the Union] not residing in the taxing jurisdiction [the "geographical United States", meaning the District of Columbia per 26 U.S.C. \$7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. \$110(d)], the tax under section 871 of the Code is based upon jurisdiction over the [PUBLIC] property or income of the nonresident individual [GEOGRAPHICALLY and PHYSICALLY] located or earned in the taxing jurisdiction" [Great Cruz Bay, Inc., St. John v. Wheatley, 495 F.2d. 301, 307 (3d Cir. 1974)]

The SOLE BASIS for income taxation, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, is domicile within the forum, which is ALWAYS geographical. The civil statutory office of "taxpayer" is domiciled in the District of Columbia under the Internal Revenue Code, while the human being who VOLUNTEERED for the office need not be.¹¹ "Nonresident aliens" are not domiciled in the statutory geographical "United States" (federal zone), which is why they are "nonresident". STATUTORY "citizens" and "residents" ARE domiciled within the statutory geographical "United States" and a "nonresident alien" is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) as OTHER than these two things:

> "The obligation of one domiciled within a state to pay taxes there, arises from unilateral action of the state government in the exercise of the most plenary of sovereign powers, that to raise revenue to defray the expenses of government and to distribute its burdens equably among those who enjoy its benefits. Hence, domicile in itself establishes a basis for taxation. Enjoyment of the privileges of residence within the state, and the attendant right to invoke the protection of its laws, are inseparable from the responsibility for sharing the costs of government. See Fidelity & Columbia Trust Co. v. Louisville, 245 U.S. 54, 58; Maguire v. Trefry, 253 U.S. 12, 14, 17; Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, 100 U.S. 491, 498; Shaffer v. Carter, 252 U.S. 37, 50. The Federal Constitution imposes on the states no particular modes of taxation, and apart from the specific grant to the federal government of the exclusive 280*280 power to levy certain limited classes of taxes and to regulate interstate and foreign commerce, it leaves the states unrestricted in their power to tax those domiciled within them, so long as the tax imposed is upon property within the state or on privileges enjoyed there, and is not so palpably arbitrary or unreasonable as to infringe the Fourteenth Amendment. <u>Kirtland v. Hotchkiss, supra</u>. [Lawrence v. State Tax Commission, 286 U.S. 276 (1932); SOURCE: https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?ease=10241277000101996613]

The implication of the Great Cruz Bay case above is that IRS can't reach the PERSON filling the office of "taxpayer", but they can reach their PROPERTY. That property MUST be geographically situated in the statutory geographical "United States" in order to be reachable by a court or an Executive Branch agency or bureau such as the IRS. Otherwise, there is no method of enforcement:

"Thus the State, through its tribunals, may compel persons domiciled within its limits to execute, in pursuance of their contracts respecting property elsewhere situated, instruments in such form and with such solemnities as to transfer the title, so far as such formalities can be complied with; and the exercise of this jurisdiction in no manner interferes with the supreme control over the property by the State within which it is situated. <u>Penn v. Lord Baltimore, 1 Ves. 444; Massie v. Watts, 6 Cranch, 148; Watkins v. Holman, 16 Pet. 25; Corbett v. Nutt, 10 Wall. 464.</u>"

So the State, through its tribunals, may subject property situated within its limits owned by non-residents to the payment of the demand of its own citizens against them; and the exercise of this jurisdiction in no respect infringes upon the sovereignty of the State where the owners are domiciled. Every State owes protection to its own citizens; and, when non-residents deal with them, it is a legitimate and just exercise of authority to hold and appropriate any property owned by such non-residents to satisfy the claims of its citizens. It is in virtue of the State's jurisdiction over the property of the non-resident situated within its limits that its tribunals can inquire into that non-resident's obligations to its own citizens, and the inquiry can then be carried only to the extent necessary to control the disposition of the property. If the non-resident 724*724 have no property in the State, there is nothing upon which the tribunals can adjudicate."

[Pennoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714 (1878)]

¹¹ For proof that you volunteered, see: <u>*How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax*</u>, Form #08.024; <u>https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf</u>.

If the "nonresident alien" is NOT lawfully engaged in a public office, which itself is PROPERTY of the national government 1 legislatively created and granted by the national government, there is no property that the national government can reach or 2 adjudicate in order to satisfy judgements against the nonresident alien. That is why they must state in the regulation that the 3 OWNER of the earnings must occupy a REAL civil statutory public office in order to claim the "benefits" of "electing" to 4 treat earnings as connected with the office. If they didn't, they would have no jurisdiction to enforce! If there were no REAL 5 lawfully created public office, for instance, they couldn't lien or levy the owner of the income, because 26 U.S.C. §6331 6 limits ENFORCEMENT/distraint to INSTRUMENTALITIES of the national government, of which a PRIVATE human 7 being is NOT! 8 26 U.S. Code § 6331 - Levy and distraint 9 (a)AUTHORITY OF SECRETARY 10 If any person liable to pay any tax neglects or refuses to pay the same within 10 days after notice and demand, it 11 shall be lawful for the Secretary to collect such tax (and such further sum as shall be sufficient to cover the 12 expenses of the <u>levy</u> upon all property and rights to property (except such property as is exempt under 13 section 6334) belonging to such <u>person</u> or on which there is a lien provided in this chapter for the payment of 14 such tax. Levy may be made upon the accrued salary or wages of any officer, employee, or elected official, of 15 the United States, the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of the United States or the District 16 of Columbia, by serving a notice of levy on the employer (as defined in section 3401(d)) of such officer, employee, 17 or elected official. If the Secretary makes a finding that the collection of such tax is in jeopardy, notice and 18 demand for immediate payment of such tax may be made by the Secretary and, upon failure or refusal to pay such 19 tax, collection thereof by <u>levy</u> shall be lawful without regard to the 10-day period provided in this section. 20The U.S. Supreme Court in Sims v. United States, 359 U.S. 108 (1959) addressed the reach of the above statute as follows: 21 Though the definition of "person" in § 6332 does not mention States or any sovereign or political entity or their 22 officers among those it "includes" (Note 3), it is equally clear that it does not exclude them. This is made certain 23 24 by the provisions of § 7701 (b) of the 1954 Internal Revenue Code that "The terms `includes' and `including' when used in a definition contained in this title shall not be deemed to exclude other things otherwise within the meaning 25 of the term defined." 26 U.S.C. (Supp. V) §7701(b). Whether the term "person" when used in a federal statute 26 includes a State cannot be abstractly declared, but depends upon its legislative environment, Ohio v. Helvering, 27 292 U. S. 360, 370; Georgia v. Evans, 316 U.S. 159, 161. It is clear that § 6332 is stated in all-inclusive terms of 28 general application. "In interpreting federal revenue measures expressed in terms of general application, this 29 Court has ordinarily found them operative in the case of state activities even though States were not expressly 30 indicated as subjects of tax." Wilmette Park Dist. v. Campbell, 338 U.S. 411, 416, and cases cited. We think that 31 the subject matter, the context, the legislative history, and the executive interpretation, i. e., the legislative 32 33 environment, of § 6332 make it plain that Congress intended to and did include States within the term "person" as used in § 6332. 34 Nor is there merit in petitioner's contention that Congress, by specifically providing in § 6331 for levy upon the 35 accrued salaries of federal employees, but not mentioning state employees, evinced an intention to exclude the 36 latter from levy. The explanation of that action by Congress appears quite clearly to be that this Court had held 37 in Smith v. Jackson, 246 U.S. 388, that a federal disbursing officer might not, in the absence of express 38 congressional authorization, set off an indebtedness of a federal employee 113*113 to the Government against 39 the employee's salary, and, pursuant to that opinion, the Comptroller General ruled that an "administrative 40 official served with [notices of levy] would be without authority to withhold any portion of the current salary of 41 such employee in satisfaction of the notices of levy and distraint." 26 Comp.Gen. 907, 912 (1947). It is evident 42 that § 6331 was enacted to overcome that difficulty and to subject the salaries of federal employees to the same 43 collection procedures as are available against all other taxpayers, including employees of a State. 44 Accordingly we hold that §§ 6331 and 6332 authorize levy upon the accrued salaries of state employees for the 45 collection of any federal tax. 46 [Sims v. United States, 359 U.S. 108, 112-113 (1959)] 47 The above case, however, dealt with a federal franchisee and "employee" and not a private party protected by constitution by 48 virtue of the following facts: 49

- There are no implementing regulations for 26 U.S.C. §6331 and never have been applying the 26 C.F.R. Part 1 income tax. See for yourself:
- 52 https://www.law.cornell.edu/cfr/text/26/part-1

- 53 2. Because there are not implementing regulations, enforcement authority is limited to the following subject matters:
 - 2.1. <u>A military or foreign affairs function of the United States</u>. <u>5 U.S.C. §553</u>(a)(1). This includes:

- 2.1.1. Making or executing war. This is the <u>Department of Defense (DOD)</u>, <u>Title 50 of the U.S. Code</u>, and the <u>Uniform Code of Military Justice (U.C.M.J.)</u>, 10 U.S.C. Chapter 47.
- 2.1.2. Regulating aliens within the country. The presence test at <u>26 U.S.C. §7701(b)</u> implements the tax aspect of this.
- 2.1.3. Protecting VOLUNTARY STATUTORY citizens (not constitutional citizens) abroad. This is done through passports, <u>26 U.S.C. §911</u> which pays for the protection, the <u>Department of State (DOS)</u>, and the military.
- 2.1.4. International commerce with foreign nations. This is done through the <u>Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act</u> (FSIA), 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97, U.S.C.I.S., Department of Homeland Security (DHS), and the foreign affairs supervision of the federal courts.
- 2.1.5. Economic sanctions on foreign countries and political rulers imposed by the Department of the Treasury.
- 2.2. <u>A matter relating to agency management or personnel or to public property, loans, grants, benefits, or contracts.</u> <u>5</u> <u>U.S.C. §553</u>(a)(2). Note that:
 - 2.2.1. " Taxes" do NOT fall in the category of "public property, loans, grants, or benefits", but the U.S. supreme court identified them as a "quasi-contract" in <u>Milwaukee v. White, 296 U.S. 268 (1935)¹²</u>.

2.2.2. In the case of "agency management or personnel", they are talking about public officers serving within the national government as EXPRESSLY GEOGRAPHICALLY authorized by 4 U.S.C. §72 and NOT elsewhere. We'll give you a HINT, there IS no "express legislative authorization" for "taxpayer" offices to be exercised outside the District of Columbia as required, so all those serving in such an office extraterritorially are <u>DE FACTO officers (Form #05.043)</u>. The income tax is an excise tax upon the "trade or business" franchise, which is defined in in <u>26 U.S.C. §7701</u>(a)(26) as "the functions of a public office", but those offices may not lawfully be exercised outside the District of Columbia. That is why the statutory geographical "United States" defined in <u>26 U.S.C. §7701</u>(a)(9) and (a)(10) is defined as the District of Columbia and NOWHERE expressly extended outside the District of Columbia or the Federal statutory "State" defined in <u>4 U.S.C. §110</u>(d).

2.2.3. Civil statutory statuses such as "taxpayer", "citizen", "resident", and "person" AND the PUBLIC RIGHTS and privileges that attach to them are PROPERTY legislatively created and therefore owned by the national government. Those claiming these statuses are in receipt, custody, or "benefit" of federal privileges no matter where they physically are, and thus are subject to Congress power to "make all needful rules respecting the Territory and other property" granted by <u>Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution</u>.

2.3. Federal agencies or persons in their capacity as officers, agents, or employees thereof. 44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1). More on the above at:

Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011, Section 15

https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm

- The party subject to levy did not fall into any of the groups listed in the previous step, because he worked for the state
 government as an American.
- There are implementing regulations for levy under 26 U.S.C. §6331 found in 26 C.F.R. §301.6331-1 through 26 C.F.R.
 §301.6331-4.
- Implementing regulations under 26 C.F.R. Part 301 are enacted under the authority of 5 U.S.C. §301 by the Secretary of the Treasury.
- 6. The Secretary's authority under 5 U.S.C. §301 is limited to personnel and property WITHIN the Department of the
 Treasury. It may not affect property OUTSIDE his department or PRIVATE property for that matter, such as the earnings
 of someone working for a state government OUTSIDE the "United States", both geographically and corporately.
- At some point, the earnings subject to levy under 26 U.S.C. §6331 therefore had to be VOLUNTARILY converted from
 PRIVATE to PUBLIC property by the person who earned it so that the Secretary could in fact make "needful rules" to
 levy it such as those in 26 U.S.C. §6331 found in 26 C.F.R. §301.6331-1 through 26 C.F.R. §301.6331-4. Otherwise,
 the levy would have been a taking of private property in violation of the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause. Chances are
 the conversion was unknowingly done by the work filling out a Form W-4 and thereby invoking 26 U.S.C. §3402(p).
 That is how most people do it, usually by mistake.
- 8. The court deliberately didn't say how the PRIVATE earnings as property were CONSENSUALLY converted from
 PRIVATE to PUBLIC or how the civil status of the OWNER of the earnings was converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
 - 8.1. Thus, they made it falsely APPEAR that EVERYONE can be levied as a method to illegally expand the enforcement of the income tax.
 - 12

49

50

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

- 8.2. This case was thus probably cherry picked by the court so they could "grandstand" to expand their authority and that of the Secretary beyond its lawful or Constitutional limits by failing to completely define the CONTEXT of why and how the property subject to tax was voluntarily converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
 - 8.3. They were thus practicing sophistry and sophistry always involves equivocation, compartmentalizing, or otherwise obfuscating the context of definitions. See: An Introduction to Sophistry Course, Form #12.042

https://sedm.org/an-introduction-to-sophistry/

- This case would have had the opposite result if: 9.
- 9.1. The worker had NOT filed a Form W-4 under 26 U.S.C. §3402(p) converting their earnings from PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
- 9.2. The worker had filed a Form W-8 for withholding instead as a foreign person and invoked 26 C.F.R. 9 <u>§31.3401(a)(6)-1(b)</u> and <u>26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-3(c)(1)</u>, the earnings would have REMAINED PRIVATE, never 10 have been converted to PUBLIC, and thus could not lawfully be subject to levy because they would be protected by the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause as PRIVATE property. 12
- 9.3. The worker had indicated duress in being FORCED to file a Form W-4 instead of the more proper Form W-8 and 13 filed a tax return zeroing out all earnings as a result using our Form #09.077. See: 14 W-2CC, Form #04.304

https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/3-Reporting/FormW-2CC-Cust/FormW-2CC.pdf

9.4. The worker had challenged the tax assessment as illegal. Substitute for Returns on human beings that are executed 15 as part of the Notice of Deficiency process are ILLEGAL under 26 U.S.C. §6020(b). See: 16

Truth in Taxation Hearings, Family Guardian Fellowship, Section 13: 26 U.S.C. 6020(b): Substitute for Returns https://truthintaxationhearings.famguardian.org

9.5. The Plaintiff in the suit had raised any of the issues above to challenge enforcement jurisdiction. 17

The above approaches, by the way, are the position taken by SEDM 1040-NR filing procedures at:

1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077 https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf

10. If you would like to see an explanation of the analysis of the administrative enforcement authority of the Secretary 19 consistent with the above, see: 20

Challenging Jurisdiction Workbook, Form #09.082 https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/ChalJurWorkbook.pdf

- So as usual, the Sims v. United States, 359 U.S. 108, 112-113 (1959) case is just another case of government identity theft to 21 make either the person who earned the money or the earnings themselves PUBLIC through duress, omission, and equivocation 22
- as described in: 23

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

11

18

Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046 https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf

Thus, this regulation at 26 C.F.R. §1.871-8(c)(1) COMPLETELY OBLITERATES the idea that you as a PRIVATE human 24 being can lawfully "effectively connect" that which is NOT connected to a "trade or business" and a REAL lawfully created 25 public office to that which IS. Why? Because it is a CRIME to bribe ANOTHER public officer such as an IRS agent to treat 26

YOU as a public officer if you aren't already lawfully elected or appointed in ANOTHER title of the U.S. code! 27

18 U.S. Code §210 - Offer to procure appointive public office 28 Whoever pays or offers or promises any money or thing of value, to any person, firm, or corporation in 29 consideration of the use or promise to use any influence to procure any appointive office or place under the 30 United States for any person, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more than one year, or both. 31 (June 25, 1948, ch. 645, <u>62 Stat. 694</u>, § 210, formerly § 214; renumbered § 210, <u>Pub. L. 87–849</u>, § 1(b), Oct. 23, 32 1962, 76 Stat. 1125; Pub. L. 103-322, title XXXIII, § 330016(1)(H), Sept. 13, 1994, 108 Stat. 2147.) 33 To put it another way, government's HIGHEST DUTY under the Declaration of Independence is to protect EXCLUSIVELY 34

PRIVATE property. The first step in that protection is to protect PRIVATE property from being connected to PUBLIC 35

property, public offices, or public control without the express consent of the owner, and vice versa. A failure to do that is a 36

denial of the MAIN "benefit" of the Constitution, which PRIVATE property and the "pursuit of Happiness" that it produces 37

- as described in the Declaration of Independence. Thus, their MAIN job is to PERPETUALLY maintain an inviolable wall
- of LEGAL separation between PRIVATE and PUBLIC, as this regulation tries to recognize, and which is exhaustively
- ³ explored in the following document on our site:

<u>Separation Between Public and Private Course</u>, Form #12.025 https://sedm.org/LibertyU/SeparatingPublicPrivate.pdf

- 4 They buried the MANDATORY constitutional separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE SO DEEP in this regulation that
- the average American would certainly never recognize it. This is because if they DID recognize it, they could opt out of the
- ⁶ system and withdraw their consent and cooperation. The legalese is designed to literally make your consent to convert
- 7 PRIVATE to PUBLIC invisible so that you will not know how to withdraw it:

Hot Issues: Invisible Consent*, SEDM https://sedm.org/invisible-consent/

- 8 We learned a long time ago, that often times when we examine a problem, that we discover truth. And we came to understand 9 that the problem is never apart from the answer.
- We came to realize that if one invests the time and effort into studying that tax code and the treasury regulations, we acquired a deep understanding of both, and we understood that the PROBLEM is the ANSWER. Understanding the problem dissolves the problem.
- The problem in this case Understanding the complexity of the tax code and regulations, is greatly simplified, when one realizes that the problem is the answer. Understanding the problem will dissolve that problem.
- Our research pivots off of "The Trade or Business Scam". Responsible American citizens and newbies to the sites, must understand and know the truth about the term "trade or business".

17 7 The "treated as if" scam

- 18 Every corruption of the tax code relies on an "election" that results in:
- A human being "treated as" something that they are not. In this case treating a PRIVATE human being as an OFFICER of the state, whether they even realize it or not.
- 2. Their PROPERTY that is PRIVATE by default being treated as something that it is not. In this case treating it as
 PUBLIC property. This is so in SPITE of the fact that the purpose of establishing government is to protect PRIVATE
 PROPERTY, and that the first step in providing that protection is to keep it from being converted to PUBLIC property
 without the consent of the owner. Would you hire a security guard for your property who made their main profession
 that of STEALING or CONVERTING the property without your knowledge or express consent?
- Justice Ruth Bader Ginsburg of the U.S. Supreme Court often emphasized the importance of how laws and government actions treat individuals. In her rulings and opinions, she highlighted that when the government controls certain decisions for individuals, it effectively treats them as less than fully autonomous adults. For instance, in her discussions on reproductive rights, she stated that when the government controls a woman's decision to bear a child, it treats her as less than a fully adult human responsible for her own choices. See:
- For Ginsburg, Abortion is about Equality, ACLU
 https://www.aclu.org/news/reproductive-freedom/for-justice-ginsburg-abortion-was-about-equality
- Ruth Bader Ginsburg Wishes This Case Had Legalized Abortion instead of Roe v. Wade, Time
 https://time.com/5354490/ruth-bader-ginsburg-roe-v-wade/
- This principle can be extended to other contexts where she argued that treating individuals "as if" they are something they are not (e.g., treating women as less capable than men) violates their rights to equal protection and autonomy. See:
- <u>Ruther Bader Ginsburg's Landmark Opinions on Women's Rights</u>, History Channel
 <u>https://www.history.com/news/ruth-bader-ginsburgs-landmark-opinions-womens-rights-supreme-court</u>

2. Even RBG thought Roe v. Wade Went too far. We should learn from her incremental approach, America Magazine https://www.americamagazine.org/politics-society/2020/09/24/ruth-bader-ginsburg-abortion-roe-v-wade-catholic 2

Although Ginsburg's comments on the "treated as" scam relate mainly to women's rights, they apply universally to every 3 area of life, and especially in the area of taxation, where government tends to act paternalistically rather than respectfully as 4 an equal to the individual. In a society based on equal protection and equal treatment, such paternalism is anathema. 5

What is CONSTITUTIONAL "income"?¹³ 8 6

Like any legal term, there are TWO separate contexts in which "income" may be defined: 1. Statutory; 2. Constitutional. 7

The statutory and constitutional contexts are mutually exclusive and non-overlapping. All "income" must fit in one but not 8

both of these categories. Below is a breakdown of these two contexts: 9

Characteristic Constitutional context Statutory context 1 Source of authority to tax Article 1. Section 8. Clause 1 of 1. Article 4. Section 3. Clause 2 of the United States Constitution the United States Constitution. 2. Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 of the United States Constitution. 2 Geographic applicability states of the Union Federal territories and possessions 3 Activities included in the definition 1. Profit of a federal and not state Public offices in the United States of "income" based on current law corporation from foreign government commerce. OR 2. Earnings connected with federally privileged activities such as a "trade or business". 4 Nature of tax upon "income" Excise tax on foreign commerce Statutory franchises within the under Const. Article 1, Section 8, United States government Clause 1 5 Statutory definition of "income" No. Constitution defines it. Yes. Not constrained by the allowed Constitution. The legislature. 6 Who can define it The courts

Table 2: Constitutional v. Statutory "income" compared 10

1

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

Acts or statutes enacted by the United States Congress such as the Internal Revenue Code fall in the right column above and 11

limit themselves to federal territory not protected by the Constitution. Hence, "income" within the I.R.C. Subtitle A is not 12 constrained by the United States Constitution, because the definitions within the I.R.C. and the Constitution both limit its 13 operation to federal territory and the national government itself. 14

The U.S. Supreme Court has held that the Constitutional context on the left, Congress is WITHOUT any lawful authority to 15 define the word "income": 16

> "In order, therefore, that the [apportionment] clauses cited from article I [$\S2$, cl. 3 and $\S9$, cl. 4] of the Constitution may have proper force and effect ... [1]t becomes essential to distinguish between what is an what is not 'income,' ... according to truth and substance, without regard to form. Congress cannot by any definition it may adopt conclude the matter, since it cannot by legislation alter the Constitution, from which alone, it derives its power to legislate, and within those limitations alone that power can be lawfully exercised ... [pg. 207]...After examining dictionaries in common use we find little to add to the succinct definition adopted in two cases arising under the Corporation Tax Act of 1909, Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415, 34 S.Sup.Ct. 136, 140 [58 L.Ed. 285] and Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185, 38 S.Sup.Ct. 467, 469, 62 L.Ed. 1054 ...

[Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 207, 40 S.Ct. 189, 9 A.L.R. 1570 (1920)]

Congress itself admitted it could not statutorily define the word "income" in the Constitutional context or within states of the 27 Union shortly after the Sixteenth Amendment was ratified in 1913 in the case where they were contemplating how to write 28 the first income tax law. The Congressional Record says the following on August 28, 1913 on this subject: 29

¹³ SOURCE: <u>How the Government Defrauds You Out of Legitimate Exclusions for the Market Value of Your Labor</u>, Form #05.026, Section 5.1; https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DefraudLabor.pdf.

1		Mr. CUMMINS []
2		It ought not to be forgotten, however-and I am now speaking to the lawyers on the other side; I want to make a
3		lawyer's argument and not to raise at this moment any question of policy-that the authority of the Congress of the
4		United States with regard to this subject is not unlimited. Our power is not like the power which Great Britain
5		exercises over the subject. It is not like the power which the several States exercise over the subject. It is a power
6		granted in article 16 of the Constitution, and I will read it:
7		Congress shall hare power to lay and collect taxes on incomes from whatever source
8		derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census
9		or enumeration.
10		Our authority is to levy a tax upon incomes. I take it that every lawyer will agree with me in the conclusion that
11		we cannot levy under this amendment a tax upon anything but an income. I assume that every lawyer will agree
12		with me that we can not legislatively interpret the meaning of the word "income." <u>That is purely a judicial matter.</u> We can not enlarge the magning of the word "income." We need not law our tax upon the enline income. We may
13 14		We can not enlarge the meaning of the word "income." We need not levy our tax upon the entire income. We may levy it upon part of an income, but we cannot levy it upon anything but an income; <u>and what is income must be</u>
14		determined by the courts of the country when the question is submitted to them.
16		I think there can be no controversy with regard to those propositions. I am very anxious that when this bill shall
17		have passed it may be effective, that its operation may not be suspended or delayed through a resort to legal
18		tribunals.
19		Mr. FLETCIIER. Mr. President-
20		The PRESIDING OFFICER. Does the Senator from Iowa yield to the Senator from Florida?
21		Mr. CUMMINS. I yield to the Senator.
22		Mr. FLETCHER. I should like to inquire whether the Senator means to state that Congress can not by statute
23		define what shall be regarded as an income tax?
24		Mr. CUMMINS. I do not think so, Mr. President. The word " income" had a well-defined meaning before the
24 25		amendment of the Constitution was adopted. It has been defined in all the courts of this country. When the
26		people of the country granted to Congress the right to levy a tax on incomes, that right was granted with reference
27		to the legal meaning and interpretation of the word "income" as it was then or as it might thereafter be defined
28		or understood in legal procedure. If we could call anything income that we pleased, we could obliterate all the
29		distinctions between income and principal. Whenever this law tested in the courts of the country, it will be found
30		that the courts will undertake to declare whether the thing upon which we levy the tax is income or whether it is
31		something else, and therefore we ought to be in the highest degree careful in endeavoring to interpret the
32		Constitution through a statutory enactment. [Congressional Record, Vol. 50, August 28, 1913, p. 3843
33 34		[Congressional Record, Vol. 50, August 28, 1913, p. 3843 SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/History/Congress/1909-16thAmendCongrRecord.pdf]
54		SookeL. <u>http://junguuruun.org/10x1/readm/11story/Congress/1907-10th/thenaCongreeCona.pdj</u>
35	Αv	very important implication of Eisner and the Congressional Record above and the preceding section are that:
36	1.	Congress cannot statutorily define "income" in a state of the Union or in a Constitutional context. Only the judicial
	1.	branch can define "income" within the context of the Constitution of the United States and the Sixteenth Amendment.
37	2	
38	2.	The U.S. Supreme Court and lower courts have consistently held that the word "income" as used within the Constitutional
39		and not statutory context, includes only "profit", as we covered in the preceding section.
40	3.	If Congress cannot statutorily define the word "income" in a Constitutional context or within a state of the Union, then
41		the IRS cannot have any delegated authority to define it in their publications or the Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.)
42		either.
43	4.	Since the term "income" is statutorily defined in <u>26 U.S.C. §643</u> , then the "income" they mean cannot include anything
44		earned within a state of the Union. Therefore, the only "income" that Congress can be referring to is "profit" in
45		connection with taxable activities occurring on federal territory.
46 47		<u>TITLE 26</u> > <u>Subtitle A</u> > <u>CHAPTER 1</u> > <u>Subchapter J</u> > <u>PART 1</u> > <u>Subpart A</u> > § 643 § 643. Definitions applicable to subparts A, B, C, and D
48		(b) <u>Income</u>
49 50 51		For purposes of this subpart and subparts B, C, and D, <u>the term "income", when not preceded by the words</u> "taxable", "distributable net", "undistributed net", or "gross", means the amount of income of the estate or trust for the taxable year determined under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law.
	_	sub-jor inclusion year accommenta analor inclusions of the governing monument and applicable total law.

1 2 3	Items of gross income constituting extraordinary dividends or taxable stock dividends which the fiduciary, acting in good faith, determines to be allocable to corpus under the terms of the governing instrument and applicable local law shall not be considered income.
4 5	5. The IRS' own Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.) admits that not only it, but <u>every</u> IRS form and publication is UNTRUSTWORTHY and should NOT be cited or used as a basis for good faith belief.
6	"IRS Publications, issued by the National Office, explain the law in plain language for taxpayers and their
7 8	advisors While a good source of general information, publications <u>should not be cited to sustain a position</u> ." [<u>IRM 4.10.7.2.8</u> (05-14-1999)]
9	Based on the above, those protected by the Constitution and physically present within a constitutional and not statutory State
10	of the Union should not be relying on IRS publications to define "income" and the only thing we can consistently rely upon
11	for a definition is the enacted positive law itself. By "positive law", we mean enactments of Congress that are legally
12	admissible as evidence in a court of law of an obligation.
13	The other thing we should notice from the statutory definition of "income" found in 26 U.S.C. §643 above is that it expressly
14	includes ONLY earnings of an estate or trust. Hence, even on federal territory, you must be a trustee or executor of a trust to
15 16	even earn statutory "income". The only type of trust or estate they can be talking about is a public and not private trust or estate, because the ability to regulate PRIVATE conduct is "repugnant to the constitution".
17	"The power to "legislate generally upon" life, liberty, and property, as opposed to the "power to provide modes
18	of redress" against offensive state action, was "repugnant" to the Constitution. Id., at 15. See also United States
19	v. Reese, <u>92 U.S. 214, 218 (</u> 1876); United States v. Harris, <u>106 U.S. 629, 639 (</u> 1883); James v. Bowman, <u>190</u>
20 21	U.S. 127, 139 (1903). Although the specific holdings of these early cases might have been superseded or modified, see, e.g., Heart of Atlanta Motel, Inc. v. United States, <u>379 U.S. 241 (</u> 1964); United States v. Guest, <u>383 U.S. 745</u>
21	(1966), their treatment of Congress' §5 power as corrective or preventive, not definitional, has not been
23	questioned."
24	[City of Boerne v. Florez, Archbishop of San Antonio, 521 U.S. 507 (1997)]
25	What "public trust" might they be talking about? The government! Government is a "public trust":
26	Executive Order 12731
27	"Part 1 PRINCIPLES OF ETHICAL CONDUCT
28	"Section 101. Principles of Ethical Conduct. To ensure that every citizen can have complete confidence in the
29	integrity of the Federal Government, each Federal employee shall respect and adhere to the fundamental
30	principles of ethical service as implemented in regulations promulgated under sections 201 and 301 of this order:
31	"(a) Public service is a public trust, requiring employees to place loyalty to the Constitution, the laws, and
32	ethical principles above private gain.
33	
34	TITLE 5ADMINISTRATIVE PERSONNEL
35	CHAPTER XVIOFFICE OF GOVERNMENT ETHICS
36	PART 2635STANDARDS OF ETHICAL CONDUCT FOR EMPLOYEES OF THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH Table of Contents
37 38	Table of Contents Subpart AGeneral Provisions
39	Sec. 2635.101 Basic obligation of public service.
40	(a) Public service is a public trust.
41	Each employee has a responsibility to the United States Government and its citizens to place loyalty to the
42	Constitution, laws and ethical principles above private gain. To ensure that every citizen can have complete
43	confidence in the integrity of the Federal Government, each employee shall respect and adhere to the principles of athical conduct set forth in this section as well as the implementing standards contained in this part and in
44 45	of ethical conduct set forth in this section, as well as the implementing standards contained in this part and in supplemental agency regulations.
46	All those working in the national and not state government as public officers are therefore trustees of the public trust. Any
47	earnings they have in the capacity of public officers are therefore the only proper subject of taxes upon "income" within the
48	national and not state government. These conclusions are completely consistent with the definitions found in the Internal
49	Revenue Code limiting taxes upon "income" under Subtitle A of the I.R.C. The I.R.C. Subtitle A is, in fact, an excise tax

⁵⁰ upon public offices in the U.S. government and not state government. That excise tax is NEITHER "direct" nor "indirect",

- ¹ because these two terms only have meaning within the Constitutional context, and the I.R.C. Subtitle A is a statutory and
- 2 NOT constitutional context. For further details see:

<i>The "Trade or Business" Scam</i> , Form #05.001	
http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm	

- ³ If you would like to investigate further the meaning of "income", the following resources should prove very useful:
- 4 1. <u>Great IRS Hoax</u>, Form #11.302, Sections 3.9.1.9 and 5.6.5.
 5 <u>http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</u>
- Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "Income".
 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
- 8 3. <u>Sixteenth Amendment Congressional Debates</u>, Exhibit #02.007.
 9 http://sedm.org/Exhibits/ExhibitIndex.htm
- 10 4. <u>Constitutional Income</u>, Phil Hart, ISBN 0-9711880-0-9. SOURCE: <u>http://www.constitutionalincome.com</u>.

9 ELECTIONS: When "gross income" includes MORE than "profit"¹⁴

12 The Sixteenth Amendment limits the term "income" and therefore STATUTORY "gross income" to "profit".

- After examining dictionaries in common use (Bouv. L.D.; Standard Dict.; Webster's Internat. Dict.; Century Dict.), we find little to add to the succinct definition adopted in two cases arising under the Corporation Tax Act of 1909 (Stratton's Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 415; Doyle v. Mitchell Bros. Co., 247 U.S. 179, 185) ""Income may be defined as the gain derived from capital, from labor, or from both combined," provided it be understood to include profit gained through a sale or conversion of capital assets, to which it was applied in the Doyle Case (pp. 183, 185).
 - Brief as it is, it indicates the characteristic and distinguishing attribute of income essential for a correct solution of the present controversy. The Government, although basing its argument upon the definition as quoted, placed chief emphasis upon the word "gain," which was extended to include a variety of meanings; while the significance of the next three words was either overlooked or misconceived. "Derived from capital;" "the gain derived from capital," etc. Here we have the essential matter: not a gain accruing to capital, not a growth or increment of value in the investment; but a gain, a profit, something of exchangeable value proceeding from the property, severed from the capital however invested or employed, and coming in, being "derived," that is, received or drawn by the recipient (the taxpayer) for his separate use, benefit and disposal; that is income derived from property. Nothing else answers the description.
 [Eisner v. Macomber, 252 U.S. 189, 206-208 (1920); SOURCE: https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=6666969430777270424]
- However, there are occasions where an ELECTION of some kind can EXPAND the definition of "gross income" in 26 U.S.C.
 §61 beyond mere PROFIT to encompass MORE than mere "profit", such as "GROSS RECEIPTS". That election happens
 by one of two methods:
- Electing U.S. person status under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30), which makes YOUR status PUBLIC rather than private.
 This has the effect of making all property connected to you by the franchise mark PUBLIC as well, since a Social
 Security Number is mandatory for all U.S. persons.
- ³⁶ 2. "Effectively connecting" your earnings by entering them on the 1040-NR return.
- ³⁷ Since item 1 is forbidden to Compliant Members, the following subsections will delve into item 2 above.

This subject is EXTREMELY important because it permits you to EXCLUDE from entering ANYTHING on the 1040-NR return as "income" if you don't CONSENT to effectively connect that amount. We account for this option recognized by law to EXCLUDE earnings from the 1040-NR return with the following language in our 1040-NR Attachment:

5. Blocks 1 to 15: INCOME EFFECTIVELY CONNECTED WITH U.S. TRADE/BUSINESS

41 42

13 14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

1. See definition of "effectively connected" later in section 11.

¹⁴ Source: <u>Gross Income Worksheet</u>, Form #09.080, Section 4; <u>https://sedm.org/product/gross-income-worksheet-nonresident-alien-form-09-080/</u>,

4 butters: " a data ison and or 2 georgenergy. 26 C.F. 8.137.11 indices that a mean the government as a corresponding of the section ("bit that individual"). This contains means the government as a corresponding of the section of the individual". This contains means the constructive individual of the section of the individual of the construction of the section of the individual of the construction of the section of the individual of the construction of the section of the individual of the construction of the construction of the individual of the construction of the construction of the individual of the construction o	1 2 3	2. This section contains earnings described in <u>26 U.S.C. §871(b)</u> from "sources within the United States" and is limited to earnings voluntarily associated with the <u>"trade or business" excise taxable franchise</u> defined as "the functions of a public office" in <u>26 U.S.C. §7701(a)</u> (26). Everything listed in this section is subject to "trade or
a contenct" example in this section. The fund maturabulat "L. Thus, you have an authority to add ANTTHING to this section are all even, because: s J. Values Histed in this section are all even, because: s J. The 1040-MR Instructions relating to Block Ic (wages) state: "Don't include any income on line Ic Form 1040-MR Instructions relating to Block Ic (wages) state: "Don't include any income on line Ic Form 1040-MR Instructions relating to Block Ic (wages) state: "Don't include any income on line Ic Form 1040-MR Instructions relating to Block Ic (wages) state: "Don't include any income on line Ic Form 1040-MR Instructions relating to Block Ic (wages) state: "Don't include any income of the Don't or down of the Don't or any include to PLSC [J 1060 s J. There is no Date on the Schedule NEC to enter earnings from rep personal labor, thus recognizing that I can only put it on a tax return if I donate it to a public use by "effectively connecting" it. s J. J. There is no the come of the Schedule NEC to enter earnings from rep personal labor, thus recognizing that I can only put it on a us return if I donate it to a student, "wade or batters: or public enter of the down owner of the the Net on owner and the owner and the public on a star return if I donate it to a public use by "effectively connection"." s J. J. Enter or any associating it will a student, SNNIP Represe 10402/L donate and the downer or of the the Public on owner and the top owner and the top owner and the top owner and the public owner owner SNNIP Represe 10402/L donate and the downer owner of the top owner and top owner and top owner and towner SNNIP Represe 10402/L donate and towner owner top owner top	4	business" deductions under <u>26 U.S.C. §162</u> . "United States" in this context means the government as a
7 section that I model full not add, and certainly no type of "Income". 8 F. Valuet lined in this section are all zero, because: 9 3.1. The 1040-NR homencions relating to Black Ia (sugary star: "Don't include any narrings from blach that I don't consent to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" sudar 20.U.S.C. 2102 in consent to donie to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" sudar 20.U.S.C. 2102 in consent to donie to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" under 20.U.S.C. 2102 in consent to "officiently connections" to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" under 20.U.S.C. 2102 in consent to "officiently connections" to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" under 20.U.S.C. 2102 in consent to "officiently connections" to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" under 20.U.S.C. 2102 in a consent to "officiently connections" to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of "deductions" to a consent to "officiently connections" to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of consent to "officiently connecting " that and processes the order to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of consent to "officiently connecting " that the processes the order to a public use in order to processes the "benefit" of consent to "officiently connected" to a public use in order to processe the "benefit" of consent to "officiently connected" to a public use in order to processes the "benefit" of consent to "officiently connected" Themas 9 3.4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "grass brown" under 20.C.F.B. 21.872.2(n)(a)(4) in this section. The trans and the order to processe the procession of proces of procesion of protes order to protes of procession of the to p		
3.1. The 1040-NR humanicions relating to Block I (vages) state: "Don't include any income on line Ia Form 1040-NR humanicions relating to Block III. Fangli "of "deductions," under <u>20</u> L15.C. <u>1102</u> in connection with a "trade or basiness". 3.1. There is no place on the Schedule NFC to enter earnings from my personal bloor, blus recognizing that I can only put to an atta return If I domate to a public use by "defectively connecting." it. 3.3. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or levelul dubor, blus recognizing that I can only put to an atta return III domate to a public use by "defectively connecting." it. 3.4. Earnings or him/for expressly excluded from "gross income" under <u>20</u> C.E.R. <u>11877</u> (20)(4) in this sectors. It would constitute fraud and possibly a violation of DL USC [012] are to claim offentises, as proven by "the CER and USC [014] are to a tax return of the domatic to a public offentise, as the absolute over of both its the only one authorized public dubor, so that are the form captures and that are to a set required by the CER. <u>11877</u> (20)(4) in this sectors. It would constitute fraud and possibly a violation of DL USC [012] are to claim offentises, as proven by "the CER and "that are advectime and growthered". The advectime and the sectors. 3.4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross income" under <u>20</u> CER <u>11877</u> (20)(4) in this sectors. It would constitute fraud and possibly a violation of DL USC [012] are to claim offentises, as proven by "the CER and "that are advectime and growthered". The CER and the tax advectime to the CER and the tax advectime tax advectimetax advectintax. 3.4. Earnings a		
1000 Difference 111 Consent to domain to a public use in onlow to moraure the "bendfit" of "deductions" under 20.U.S.C. 2010 in connection with a "trade or business". 111 .1. There is no place on the Schedded NEC to entitle use by "feetively connecting" it. 111 .1. There is no place on the Schedded NEC to entitle use by "feetively connecting" it. 112 .1. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or langiful authority to consent to "feetively connecting" it. 112 .1. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or langiful authority to consent to "feetively connecting" it. 113 .1. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or langiful authority to consent to "feetively connecting" it. 113 .1. There is no place and hes Schedded FeE to authory "rade or business" or public office other by entering it on the 1600-PR primor associating it with a statutory SNET/NT processin and. Hes is delegated authority or consent to "feetively connected by the Dill of Rights processing all his processica and his statutory SNET/NT processing and. Hes is delegated authority or class in thereits and processing and processing all processing all his statutory SNET/NT processing and. Hes is a delegated authority or class in thereits and processing and processing all processing all his processing all his processing all his statutory SNET/NT processing and. Hes is adverted by the Dill of Rights processing all his processing all his adverted in the class and processing all processing all his processing all his adverted in the statutory SNET/NE processing all his deverted in the class and a nother statutory section so	8	3. Values listed in this section are all zero, because:
1000 Difference 111 Consent to domain to a public use in onlow to moraure the "bendfit" of "deductions" under 20.U.S.C. 2010 in connection with a "trade or business". 111 .1. There is no place on the Schedded NEC to entitle use by "feetively connecting" it. 111 .1. There is no place on the Schedded NEC to entitle use by "feetively connecting" it. 112 .1. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or langiful authority to consent to "feetively connecting" it. 112 .1. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or langiful authority to consent to "feetively connecting" it. 113 .1. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or langiful authority to consent to "feetively connecting" it. 113 .1. There is no place and hes Schedded FeE to authory "rade or business" or public office other by entering it on the 1600-PR primor associating it with a statutory SNET/NT processin and. Hes is delegated authority or consent to "feetively connected by the Dill of Rights processing all his processica and his statutory SNET/NT processing and. Hes is delegated authority or class in thereits and processing and processing all processing all his statutory SNET/NT processing and. Hes is a delegated authority or class in thereits and processing and processing all processing all his processing all his processing all his statutory SNET/NT processing and. Hes is adverted by the Dill of Rights processing all his processing all his adverted in the class and processing all processing all his processing all his adverted in the statutory SNET/NE processing all his deverted in the class and a nother statutory section so	9	3.1. The 1040-NR Instructions relating to Block 1a (wages) state: "Don't include any income on line 1a Form
11 connection with a "trade or business". 13 3.2. There is no place on the Schedule XPC to enter earnings from my personal labor, thus recognizing that I can only put it on a tax return if I domate it to a public use by "effectively connecting". 13 3.3. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated autority or lawful autority to consent to "effectively connect" his/her earnings or him/her self to a statutory SWIT/herokite meth. Heroke as the domoin owner of both is the only one authorized by law to do so as required by 26 C.F.R. \$1.872.2(f) and as required by the Bill of Rights protecting all his/her private property. 13 3.4. Econings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross factors" under 26 C.F.R. \$1.871.7(a)(4) in this section. It would constitute fruid and possibly a violation of <u>18 U.S.C. \$20</u> (2) for me to claim interviste. as proven by: The Trade or Business Stan. https://sedm.org/Forms/05.4/mdLw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf. 13 J.1. Connected." Trag 14 0.1. "Effectively Connected." Trag 15 2.0.U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 16 0.U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 17 (O)Effectively connected lincome, etc. 18 (1)General rule 19 Data as proven big it it is a paragraph (5) (1) (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 821(d) and (6) in the case of a nonresident allen individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the Dialed States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraph (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall ap	10	1040-NR that isn't treated as effectively connected". Thus, I can't include any earnings from labor that I don't
31 3.2. There is no place on the Schedule NEC to enter earnings from my personal labor, thus recognizing that I can only put is on a tax return if I domate it to a public use by "effectively connecting" it. 31 3.3. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or taxing authority to consent in "effectively connecting it on the I/00-NR from or associating it with a stantory SSN/TN franchise mark. Ite/she as the absolute owner of both is to end you authorized by two to do so are required by 26 C.F.R. \$1872.2() and as required by the till of Rights protecting all his/her private property. 32 4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "grass income" under 26 C.F.R. \$1871.2(a)(4) in this section. It would constitute froud and possibly of violation of Ris C.S. \$991.2 for no claim otherwise, as proven by: The Trade or Bisianes Scan, https://codm.org/Forus/05.Ment/aut/Trade/CBusScan.pdf 34 9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap 35 80.U.S. Code 8 Md - Definitions and special rules 36 (1)/General rule 37 9.1 U.S. Code 8 Md - Definitions and special rules 38 (1)/General rule 39 C.F.R. \$1.07(1), and (8), shall unpriv 319 M. In for case of a normerident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or husiness within the finited States. 319 C.F.R. \$1.07(1), and (8), shall unpriv 320 In the case of a normerident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or husiness within the finited States.	11	
in only put it on a lax return if I donate it to a public use by "effectively connecting" it. is 3.3. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or lought authority in create to "effectively connecting" it. is 3.3. Submitter does not consent and has no delegated authority or lought authority in create to generating it with a statutory SINTIN fonctions mark. Heish as the absolute owner of both is the only one authorized by law to do as on a required by 26.C.E.R. \$1872.3(1) and as required by the Bill of Rights protecting all his/her private property. iiiiii iiiiii iiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiiii	12	connection with a "trade or business".
in an the 1040-NR form consociating it with a statutory "trade or business" or public fige either by entering it on the 1040-NR form consociating it with a statutory SNVIN franchise mark. Hicke as bolie owner of both is the only one authorized by law to do so as required by 20.C.F.R. §1.872-200 and as required by the Bill of Rights protecting all his/her private property. 20 3.4. Comings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross income" under 26.C.F.R. §1.871-200(4) in this section. It would constitute fraude and possible a violation of 18.USC. §902 for me to claim otherwise, as proven by: The Trade or Business Scam, https://sedm.org/Forms.05-MemLeWTaudeOrBusScam.pdf. 21 (1/040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://sedm.org/Forms.09-Proces/10/00NR Attachment.pdf) 23 (1/040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://sedm.org/Forms.09-Proces/10/00NR Attachment.pdf) 24 9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap 25 26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 26 (/)General rule 27 For purposes of this title 28 (/)General rule 29 For purposes of this title- 20 (A) In the case of a nonresident allein individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during by an or loose, and poils by a business within the United States during by an on loose, and or loos shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States during by an on loose, and, or loos shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduc	13 14	
0 on the 1040-NR form or associating it with a standory SSN/11N franchise mark. Heckle as the absolute owner of both is the only one authorized by law of a so as required by <u>26 C.E.R. §1.872-2(f)</u> and as required by the Bill of Rights protecting all his/her private property. 20 3.4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross income" under <u>26 C.E.R. §1.871-2(n)(4)</u> in this section. It would constitue from all on [81 U.S.C. <u>910]</u> for the to claim otherwise, as proven by: The Trade or Business Scam, https://scdm.org/Forms.05-Meml.ave/TradeOrBusScam.pdf. 21 [1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://scdm.org/Forms.09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf] 23 P.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap 24 9.1 "Effectively connected" Trap 25 26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 26 (1)General rule 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this title— 31 (b) the case of a nonvesident alieu individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States. 32 (b) Except as provided in paragraph (b) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alieu individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 33 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (b) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a no	15	
both is the only one authorized by law to do so as required by <u>20 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f)</u> and as required by the hill of Rights protecting all his/her private property. 3.4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross income" under <u>26 C.F.R. §1.871-7(a)(4)</u> in this section. It would constitute fraud and possibly a violation of <u>18 USC. 3912</u> for me to claim otherwise, as proven by: The Trade or Business Ecan, http://sedm.org/Forms09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf] 9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap "Effectively connected" is defined below: 26 26 U.S. Code § 861 - Definitions and special rules 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (I)General rule 29 For purposes of this tille— 20 For purposes of this tille— 21 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, egain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trude or business within the United States. 21 (b) Except as provided in paragraph (6) (11(7), or (8) or in section S71(d) or sections S82(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation more egaged in trade or business within the United States. 22 or an nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation	16	
99 of Rights protecting all his/her private property. 90 3.4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross income" under 26 C.F.R. 51.871-[10](4) in this 91 3.4. Earnings are therefore expressly excluded from "gross income" under 26 C.F.R. 51.871-[10](4) in this 92 1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://sedm.org/Forms09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf] 9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap 92 26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 93 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 94 (1)General rule 99 For purposes of this title— 91 (b) In the case of a nonresident alters individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7) and (8) shall apply in deermaining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7) and (8) shall apply in deermaining within the United States. 93 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alter individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 94 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident		
section. It would constitute fraide and possibly a violation of [8 U.S.C. \$912 for me to claim otherwise, as proven by: The Trade or Business Scam, https://sedm.org/Forms05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf. IIO40-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://sedm.org/Forms09-Proce/I040NR-Attachment.pdf] 9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap **Effectively connected" is defined below: 26 26 U.S. Code \$ 864 - Definitions and special rules 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this tile— 30 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States. 313 (a) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident disin individual or a foreign corporation negaged in trade or business within the United States. 32 (b) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident disin individual or a foreign corporation not negaged in trade or business within the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 33 (f) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident disin individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 34 <td>19</td> <td></td>	19	
section. It would constitute fraide and possibly a violation of [8 U.S.C. \$912 for me to claim otherwise, as proven by: The Trade or Business Scam, https://sedm.org/Forms05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf. IIO40-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://sedm.org/Forms09-Proce/I040NR-Attachment.pdf] 9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap **Effectively connected" is defined below: 26 26 U.S. Code \$ 864 - Definitions and special rules 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this tile— 30 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States. 313 (a) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident disin individual or a foreign corporation negaged in trade or business within the United States. 32 (b) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident disin individual or a foreign corporation not negaged in trade or business within the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 33 (f) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11 (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident disin individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 34 <td>20</td> <td>2.4 Earnings are therefore expressly evoluted from "errors income" under 26 C E D 81 971 $7(a)(4)$ in this</td>	20	2.4 Earnings are therefore expressly evoluted from "errors income" under 26 C E D 81 971 $7(a)(4)$ in this
22 by: The Trade or Business Scam, https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf. 23 [1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf] 24 9.1 <u>"Effectively Connected" Trap</u> 25 "Effectively connected" is defined below: 26 20 U.S. Code \$ 804 - Definitions and special rules 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this tile— 30 (1)General rule 31 On Index States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraph (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 32 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresidem alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 33 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresidem alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresidem alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within		
9.1 "Effectively Connected" Trap **Effectively connected" is defined below: 26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this tile— 30 (2)Inited States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States 31 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 32 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 33 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonnexident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 35 The above is not a definit	22	
 "Effectively connected" is defined below: 26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules (c)Effectively connected income, etc. (1)General rule For purposes of this till=— (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected</u>: Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §102 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>1. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	23	[1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 5; <u>https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf]</u>
26 26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules 27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this tile— 30 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 33 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871/(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871/(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 38 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 Effectively connected. Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §102 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 41 LI Definitions 42 I.I.Definitions	24	9.1 <u>"Effectively Connected" Trap</u>
27 (c)Effectively connected income, etc. 28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this tille— 30 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 38 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 <u>Effectively connected</u> : Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44 <u>LI.Definitions</u> 45 <u>. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to	25	"Effectively connected" is defined below:
28 (1)General rule 29 For purposes of this title— 30 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in <u>trade or business within the United States</u> during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States 33 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in <u>trade or business within the United States</u> . 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in <u>trade or business within the United States</u> . 35 of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 36 states during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 37 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as d	26	26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules
29 For purposes of this title— 30 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. 31 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 32 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 33 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. 35 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 Effectively connected: Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated	27	(c)Effectively connected income, etc.
 (A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States. The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definit	28	(1)General rule
31 United States during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply 32 in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade 33 or business within the United States. 34 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [11(7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case 35 of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United 36 States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct 36 of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United 37 of a trade or business within the United States. 38 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is 39 answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a 41 public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 42 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44	29	For purposes of this title—
 in determining the income, gain, or loss which shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected" means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to</u> 	30	(A) In the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation engaged in trade or business within the
 or business within the United States. (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	31	<u>United States</u> during the taxable year, the rules set forth in paragraphs (2), (3), (4), (6), (7), and (8) shall apply
 (B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section 871(d) or sections 882(d) and (e), in the case of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within the United States. The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	32	
35 of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United 36 States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct 37 of a trade or business within the United States. 38 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is 39 answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 Effectively connected: Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a 41 public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 42 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44 11. Definitions 45 5. <u>"Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to	33	or business within the United States.
35 of a nonresident alien individual or a foreign corporation not engaged in trade or business within the United 36 States during the taxable year, no income, gain, or loss shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct 37 of a trade or business within the United States. 38 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is 39 answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 Effectively connected: Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a 41 public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 42 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44 11. Definitions 45 5. <u>"Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to	34	(B) Except as provided in paragraph (6) [1] (7), or (8) or in section $871(d)$ or sections $882(d)$ and (e), in the case
37 of a trade or business within the United States. 38 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: 40 Effectively connected: Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44 II. Definitions 45 5. "Effectively connected" means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to	35	
 The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>"Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	36	
 answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	37	of a <u>trade or business within the United States.</u>
 answered by the more complete definition of "Effectively connected" below: <u>Effectively connected:</u> Earnings from WITHOUT the "United States" (government) donated to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	38	The above is not a definition, because it merely describes how to IMPLEMENT it but not WHY it exists. The WHY is
41 public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 42 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44 <u>11. Definitions</u> 45 5. <u>"Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to	39	
41 public purpose, and a public office to procure the benefits of a franchise privilege such as deductions under 26 42 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. 43 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: 44 <u>11. Definitions</u> 45 5. <u>"Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to		
 U.S.C. §162 and 26 U.S.C. §873. Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	40	
 Our 1040-NR attachment defines "effectively connected" as: <u>11. Definitions</u> <u>5. "Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to 	41 42	
45 5. <u>"Effectively connected"</u> means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY donated by its original owner to	43	
	44	11. Definitions
	15	5 "Effectively connected" means otherwise private property CONSENSUALLY denoted by its original sum of the
	45 46	

to the statutory "trade or business" defined in 26 U.S.C. \$7701(a)(26) as "the functions of a public office". None of God's entirely private property under my stewardship falls into this category. All of Gods' property is 2 absolutely owned private property protected by the constitution and defined as a "foreign estate" under 26 U.S.C. 3 <u>§7701(a)(31)</u> and the First Amendment separation of church and state. Ownership of "trade or business" property, on the other hand, is QUALIFIED (shared) rather than ABSOLUTE (singular). "Trade or business" 4 5 property ownership or control is shared by the owner and its government parens patriae, Creator, and owner. A 6 portion of the shared ownership becomes a kickback (called a return) to compensate its trustee for his or her 7 services. 8 [1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077, Section 11: Definitions; https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/1040NR-9 Attachment.pdf] 10

¹¹ Note that there are TWO methods to volunteer to owe tax:

- 1. ELECT to change YOUR status from private "nonresident alien" to PUBLIC "U.S. person".
- 13 2. Elect to convert your PRIVATE property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC by "effectively connecting" it.
- "Effectively connecting" implements item 2 above, by converting your PROPERTY rather than YOURSELF from PRIVATE
 to PUBLIC.

"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights,-'life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;' and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. <u>That property [or income] which a</u> <u>man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it</u> to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL <u>SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public "benefit"</u>]; second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take <u>it upon payment of due compensation.</u>" [Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]

²⁶ The above rules are summarized below:

18

19

20

21 22

23

24

25

Table 1: Rules for converting private property to a public use or a public office

#	Description	Requires consent of owner to be taken from owner?
1	The owner of property justly acquired enjoys full and exclusive use and control over the property. This right includes <u>the right to exclude</u> <u>government uses</u> or ownership of said property.	Yes
2	He may not use the property to injure the equal rights of his neighbor. For instance, when you murder someone, the government can take your liberty and labor from you by putting you in jail or your life from you by instituting the death penalty against you. Both your life and your labor are "property". Therefore, the basis for the "taking" was violation of the equal rights of a fellow sovereign "neighbor".	No
3	He cannot be compelled or required to use it to "benefit" his neighbor. That means he cannot be compelled to donate the property to any franchise that would "benefit" his neighbor such as Social Security, Medicare, etc.	Yes
4	If he donates it to a public use, he gives the public the right to control that use.	Yes
5	Whenever the public needs require, the public may take it without his consent upon payment of due compensation. E.g. "eminent domain".	No

Rule 4 above is implemented by the "effectively connected" scam.

^{16 &}quot;Effectively connecting" is an implementation of the rules for converting private to public recognized by the U.S. Supreme 17 Court:

1 9.2 <u>History of "effectively connecting"</u>

The 1966 Tax Act added "effectively connected" income to the definition of "gross income" for a nonresident aliens. This was the same year they rolled out the 1040-NR tax return form. Before that, they only had the 1040 return and nonresident aliens used that form and didn't check the box that asked "Are you a citizen or resident of the United States?". See:

<u>Tax Return History-Citizenship</u>, Family Guardian Fellowship https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship/TaxReturnHistory-Citizenship.htm

Before this, ONLY income that was ACTUALLY from a source within the United States would be "gross income" to a nonresident alien. Such income today would go on the Schedule NEC. Uncle Sam recognized that all Americans are nonresident aliens every year by default (unless they file 1040 for that year). So, by creating this "effectively connected" nexus it allows for a purely CONTRACTUAL/CONSENSUAL liability to be created. Before that it was just mistake of law if a nonresident alien filed as a U.S. person and declared all his income as "gross income".

By introducing this "effectively connected" nexus, the liability is created quasi-contractually through your consent (even if done by mistake) and therefore it is more solidly legal because there is from that point a basis in the Code for liability to arise that way. As if to further cover their asses, they added "national of the United States" to the Code in 1972 in a provision under with Public Law 92-580 for nonresident aliens that allowed for privileged deductions. That provision is now found in 26 U.S.C. §873.

Then later, in 1986, the "election to be treated as a resident alien" in 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) and (h) created a quasi-contractual basis for "U.S. person" whereas before that it would just have been purely mistake of law on the part of the nonresident alien filer. Even to this day, however, there is no statutory provision in the I.R.C. for a "national of the United States" who is a

¹⁸ "nonresident alien" (state citizen) to elect to be treated as a "resident alien" or U.S. person if they are not married to one.

The U.S. Supreme court DID, however, recognize the right of an American national abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911 to ELECT 19 "U.S. person" status by filing the 1040 when "abroad" in a "foreign country". This happened in Cook v. Tait, 265 U.S. 47 20 (1924). In that case, Cook ELECTED U.S. person status by filing a 1040 instead of a 1040-NR. Since the definition of 21 "foreign country" found in both 26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(b) and 26 C.F.R. §1.911-2(h) could reasonably include states of 22 the Union, which constitutionally are legislatively foreign, then the provisions of 26 U.S.C. §911 could conceivably be the 23 main authority for a state citizen or state national to make an election to be treated AS IF they are "U.S. persons" and thus 24 owe tax on their worldwide earnings. Since everything a "U.S. person" makes is subject to privileged "trade or business" 25 deductions under 26 U.S.C. §162, then making the "election" to file as a "U.S. person" has the practical effect of "effectively 26 connecting" everything they earn to "the functions of a public office" and thus converting it from PRIVATE to PUBLIC to 27 make it taxable. 28

26 C.F.R. §301.7701(b)-2(b) and 26 C.F.R. §1.911-2(h) provide strong evidence to conclude that states of the Union are
"foreign countries" and that that the term "United States" as geographically defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) is in fact the
District of Columbia and federal enclaves. Federal enclaves are in the same "general class" of things as the District of

Columbia under the definition of "includes" and "including" found in 26 U.S.C. §7701(c). This fact is also confirmed by the

³³ following analysis:

<u>PROOF OF FACTS: "State" in 26 U.S.C. 7701(a)(10) and "States" in 26 U.S.C. 7701(a)(9) do NOT include</u> <u>Constitutional States</u>, FTSIG <u>https://ftsig.org/state-in-7701a10-and-states-in-26-u-s-c-7701a10-includes-constitutional-states/</u>

Further, it is a violation of the separation of powers to ENLARGE statutory definitions by consent. Only CONGRESS as a legislative body may define statutory terms. Neither judges nor individuals may ENLARGE those definitions either by consent or comity. If they are allowed to do so, the following will be the result, which accurately describes the DEPRAVED state of legal affairs in America today:

38 39 40 "When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of magistrates, there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate should enact tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.

1 2 3 4	Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were it joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence and oppression [sound familiar?].
5 6 7	There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and of trying the causes of individuals."
8	[]
9 10 11 12	In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed, as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their hands, every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions."
13 14	[The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758; SOURCE: http://famguardian.org\Publications\SpiritOfLaws\sol_11.htm]

Uncle Sam knew since 1919 (if not before that) they were relying on deception to DUPE 1040 filers into liability based on the filer's MISTAKES OF LAW. They wanted tax liability to be more legally solid, so they added these provisions to the Code in 1966, 1972 and in 1986 respectively that would transform what had been up to that point a reliance on duping Americans into pure mistakes of law into these quasi-contractual devices for American nonresident aliens to effectively "opt in" to being liable. This gave everyone running the SCAM more plausible deniability than they had before.

9.3 <u>"Effectively Connecting" expands STATUTORY "gross income" beyond</u> 21 <u>CONSTITUTIONAL "income"</u>

All waivers of constitutional protections and rights begin with consent, which we call an "election" in this document. Among those waivers are the protections of the Sixteenth Amendment limitation upon "income" as including only PROFIT. Once that consent is given, the Public Rights Doctrine and the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court kick in, which recognize a waiver of constitutional and Sixteenth Amendment protections. You can learn more about these doctrines in:

<u>Catalog of U.S. Supreme Court Doctrines</u>, Litigation Tool #10.020 https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/SCDoctrines.pdf

In order for an amount to be taxable as more than just profit as required by the Sixteenth Amendment, there must be a voluntary election to "effectively connect" the earning by placing it in the "effectively connected" section of the 1040-NR return. The Treasury Regulations recognize TWO types of "effective connection":

Voluntary "effective connection" by the taxpayer for income from sources WITHOUT the "United States".
 1.1. This is described in 26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f).

32		26 C.F.R. §1.872-2 - Exclusions from gross income of nonresident alien individuals.
33		(f) Other exclusions.
34		Income which is from sources without the United States, as determined under the provisions of sections 861
35		through 863, and the regulations thereunder, is not included in the gross income of a nonresident alien individual
36		unless such income is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the
37		United States by that individual.
38	1	2. Notice the phrase "by that individual", meaning you CHOOSE it rather than have it determined by someone else
39		unilaterally.
40	2. "	Deemed effectively connected" without any choice or action by the taxpayer.
41	2	1. This is found in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-8.

2.2. It includes a nonresident alien student or trainee who is deemed under 26 U.S.C. §871(c) and 26 C.F.R. §1.871-9 to be engaged in trade or business in the United States.

42

43

2

8

9

10

12

13

14

15

16

17

19

20

22

23 24

25

26

27

29

30

32

34

9.4 Types of income subject to taxation of TOTAL amount received, rather than just profit

Income subject to taxation on TOTAL amount received appears ONLY on the "effectively connected" section of the 1040-3 NR or the 1040 returns. Everything on the 1040 return is "trade or business" earnings because it is subject to "deductions" 4 under 26 U.S.C. §162 and is earned by the "U.S. person" fiction and office, rather than the human officer consensually 5 occupying said office. These types of income include: 6

- 1. Interest income: 7
 - 1.1. Interest from savings accounts
 - 1.2. Bond interest (e.g., municipal bonds, corporate bonds)
 - 1.3. Interest from certificates of deposit (CDs)
- 2. Dividend income: 11
 - 2.1. Qualified dividends (e.g., from stocks)
 - 2.2. Non-qualified dividends (e.g., from real estate investment trusts)
 - Rent and royalty income: 3.
 - 3.1. Rental income from properties
 - 3.2. Royalties from intellectual property (e.g., patents, copyrights)
 - 3.3. Royalties from natural resources (e.g., oil, gas)
- **Business income:** 4. 18
 - 4.1. Self-employment income (e.g., freelance work)
 - 4.2. Business income from pass-through entities (e.g., partnerships, S corporations)
- 21 Retirement income:
 - 5.1. Pension income
 - 5.2. Annuity income
 - 5.3. Distributions from retirement accounts (e.g., 401(k), IRA)
 - 6. Prize and award income:
 - 6.1. Lottery winnings
 - 6.2. Contest prizes
 - 6.3. Awards (e.g., Pulitzer Prize)
- 28 Unemployment compensation: 7.
 - 7.1. State unemployment benefits
- Social Security benefits: 8. 31
 - 8.1. Partially taxable above certain income thresholds
- Alimonv: 9. 33
 - 9.1. Received alimony (note: changed by Tax Cuts and Jobs Act)

Note that the above types of income do NOT appear on the Schedule NEC, because they must be voluntarily connected to 35 the "trade or business" excise taxable franchise by the nonresident alien who owns them by simply entering them on the 36

1040-NR return. 37

10 Who can "effectively connect"? 38

The person who EARNED it is the ONLY one who can make it "effectively connected". That requirement would be necessary 39 if it was voluntary. Consent is given through express or tacit consent. Therefore, "effectively connected" is just a fancy 40 synonym for "donated to uncle". 41

In one of the nonresident alien provisions, it actually says "effectively connected to a trade or business" BY THAT 42 **INDIVIDUAL (RECIPIENT):** 43

44	26 CFR § 1.872-2 - Exclusions from gross income of nonresident alien individuals.
45	§ 1.872-2 Exclusions from gross income of nonresident alien individuals.

(f) Other exclusions. 46

1	Income which is from sources without the United States, as determined under the provisions of sections 861	
2	through 863, and the regulations thereunder, is not included in the gross income of a nonresident alien	
3	individual unless such income is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or	
4	business in the United States by that individual. To determine specific <u>exclusions</u> in the case of other <u>items</u> which	
5	are from sources within the <u>United States</u> , see the applicable sections of the Code. For <u>special rules</u> under a tax	
6	convention for determining the sources of <u>income</u> and for excluding, from <u>gross income</u> , <u>income</u> from sources	
7	without the <u>United States</u> which is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the <u>United</u>	
8	States, see the applicable tax convention. For determining which income from sources without the United States	
9	is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States, see section $864(c)(4)$ and §	
10	1.864-5.	
11	The same language "by that individual" is also again found in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-8:	
11	The sume funguage by that matriced is also again found in 20 C.I. R. 31.071 0.	
12	26 CFR § 1.871-8 - Taxation of nonresident alien individuals engaged in U.S. business or treated as having	
13	effectively connected income.	
14 15	§ 1.871-8 Taxation of nonresident alien individuals engaged in U.S. business or treated as having effectively connected income.	
16	(a) Segregation of income.	
17	This section applies for purposes of determining the tax of a nonresident alien individual who at any time during	
	the taxable year is engaged in trade or business in the United States. It also applies for purposes of determining	
18	the tax of a nonresident alien student or trainee who is deemed under section 871(c) and § 1.871-9 to be engaged	
19 20	in trade or business in the United States or of a nonresident alien individual who at no time during the taxable	
	year is engaged in trade or business in the United States but has an election in effect for the taxable year under	
21 22	section 871(d) and § 1.871-10 in respect to real property income. A nonresident alien individual to whom this	
22	section applies must segregate his gross income for the taxable year into two categories, namely (1) the income	
23	which is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States	
24	by that individual, and (2) the income which is not effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct	
26	of a trade or business in the United States by that individual. A separate tax shall then be determined upon each	
20	such category of income, as provided in paragraph (b) of this section. The determination of whether income or	
28	gain is or is not effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United	
29	States by the nonresident alien individual shall be made in accordance with section 864(c) and §§ 1.864-3 through	
30	1.864-7. For purposes of this section income which is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct	
31	of a trade or business in the United States includes all income which is treated under section 871 (c) or (d) and	
32	§ 1.871-9 or § 1.871-10 as income which is effectively connected for such year with the conduct of a trade or	
33	business in the United States by the nonresident alien individual.	
55		
34	The language again appears in another regulation:	
35	26 C.F.R. §1.872-1 Gross income of nonresident alien individuals.	
36	(a) In general -	
37	(1) Inclusions. The gross income of a nonresident alien individual for any taxable year includes only	
38	(i) the gross income which is derived from sources within the United States and which is not effectively connected	
39	for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States by that individual and	
40	(ii) the gross income, irrespective of whether such income is derived from sources within or without the United	
41	States, which is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United	
42	States by that individual.	
43	They say "by that individual" TWICE in the above provision. There is NO NEED for the words "by that individual" to	be
44	there except to make it clear WHO has the power to make the gross income "effectively connected".	
45	11 Implications of "effectively connecting"	

11.1 <u>Implications upon the definition of "trade or business" and what it "includes"</u>

- ⁴⁷ The definition of "trade or business" invokes the word "includes":
 - 26 U.S. Code § 7701 Definitions

48

1 2	(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent thereof—	
3	(26) TRADE OR BUSINESS	
4	The term " <u>trade or business</u> " includes the performance of the functions of a public office.	
5	The word "includes" is then defined as follows:	
6	26 U.S. Code § 7701 - Definitions	
7	(a) When used in this title, where not otherwise distinctly expressed or manifestly incompatible with the intent	
8	thereof—	
9	(c)Includes and including	
10	The terms "includes" and "including" when used in a definition contained in this title shall not be deemed to	
11	exclude other things otherwise within the meaning of the term defined.	
12	The purpose for the above provision is to create the false appearance that the READER of the definition can add ANYTHING	
13	they want to the definition of "trade or business", including (no pun intended) things not EXPRESSLY included in the	
14	definition of "trade or business" anywhere in the context that it is employed or even meaning from ordinary speech. Thus,	
	in effect the READER then becomes a legislator who can add ANYTHING they subjectively want to a definition so that	
15		
16	anything they want can be included there.	
17	We know that permitting such a subjective and loose definition of a term has as its main audience the legally uniformed	
	sitting on a jury, so that they can be convinced that you have a tax liability that you actually don't. We also know that the	
18		
19	separation of powers does NOT permit YOU or anyone in the Executive Branch to appoint themselves as a LEGISLATOR	
20	in the Legislative Branch, because this would be a criminal impersonation of a Legislator by a private human or Executive	
21	Branch employee respectively. Below is the effect that would have:	
22	"When the legislative and executive powers are united in the same person, or in the same body of	
23	magistrates, there can be no liberty; because apprehensions may arise, lest the same monarch or senate	
24	should enact tyrannical laws, to execute them in a tyrannical manner.	
25	Again, there is no liberty, if the judiciary power be not separated from the legislative and executive. Were	
26	it joined with the legislative, the life and liberty of the subject would be exposed to arbitrary control; for the judge	
27	would be then the legislator. Were it joined to the executive power, the judge might behave with violence	
28	and oppression [sound familiar?].	
29	There would be an end of everything, were the same man or the same body, whether of the nobles or of the	
30	people, to exercise those three powers, that of enacting laws, that of executing the public resolutions, and	
31	of trying the causes of individuals."	
32	[]	
33	In what a situation must the poor subject be in those republics! The same body of magistrates are possessed,	
33 34	as executors of the laws, of the whole power they have given themselves in quality of legislators. They may	
34 35	plunder the state by their general determinations; and as they have likewise the judiciary power in their	
36	hands, every private citizen may be ruined by their particular decisions."	
37	[The Spirit of Laws, Charles de Montesquieu, Book XI, Section 6, 1758;	
38	SOURCE: http://famguardian.org/Publications/SpiritOfLaws/sol_11.htm]	
39	Allowing the reader, a judge, or an executive Branch employee such as an IRS agent to add anything they want to the	
	definition of "trade or business" is clearly a violation of due process of law, given that the purpose of law is to NOTIFY th	
40		
41	reader of everything that falls within the meaning of the term with the idea of purposefully excluding everything that is not	
42	expressly stated:	
	(177) · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
43	"Expression unius est exclusion alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that <u>the expression of one</u>	
44	thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,	
45	170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or	
46	things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be	

48 of 62

1	inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects
2	of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."
3	[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]
4	"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's
5	ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition
6	of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a
7	rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means" excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western
8	Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96
9	(1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,
10	and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.
11	943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney
12	General's restriction "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."
13	[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

The purpose of law is to limit power and to give REASONABLE notice of what is expected to its target audience. This is proven in:

 Requirement for Reasonable Notice, Form #05.022

 https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/ReasonableNotice.pdf

A definition that does not therefore SPECIFY ALL the things that are included in the definition fails the REASONABLE notice requirement, violates due process, and thus destroys the separation of powers between the branches of government and the main and most important separation between PUBLIC and PRIVATE.

What a corrupt judge or prosecutor or IRS agent might want to do is in effect use the word "includes" to imply in effect that they can include anything they want in the definition to create the false appearance that anything you do is a "trade or business" and that you are lying about whether you are engaged in the activity. We must remember, however, that the statutes recognize that ONLY YOU can "effectively connect" yourself or your earnings to a "trade or business", REGARDLESS of what they want to include in the term. So only YOU can make YOUR STATUS or that of YOUR PROPERTY PUBLIC, DOMESTIC, and therefore TAXABLE.

The other important thing to remember is that the main reason for connecting something to a "public office" or "trade or business" is to convert its OWNERSHIP from PRIVATE to PUBLIC, meaning from YOU being the owner to the GOVERNMENT being the OWNER. The only thing Congress can logically write definitions for is PUBLIC property they own and therefore CONTROL. The purpose of the definitions, in fact, IS to exercise that control. The authority to write such definitions derives from the following:

30	U.S. Constitution, Article IV § 3 (2).
31	The Congress shall have Power to dispose of and make all needful Rules and Regulations respecting the Territory
32	or other Property belonging to the United States [***]
33	
34	"[1] The power of Congress, in the imposition of taxes and providing for the collection thereof in the possessions
35	of the United States, is not restricted by constitutional provision (section 8, article 1), which may limit its general
36	power of taxation as to uniformity and apportionment when legislating for the mainland or United States proper,
37	for it acts in the premises under the authority of clause 2, section 3, article 4, of the Constitution, which clothes
38	Congress with power to make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property
39	belonging to the United States. Binns v. United States, 194 U.S. 486, 24 Sup.Ct. 816, 48 L.Ed. 1087; Downes v.
40	Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244, 21 Sup.Ct. 770, 45 L.Ed. 1088."
41	[Lawrence v. Wardell, Collector. 273 F. 405 (1921). Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals]
42	Likewise, the authority of the Secretary of the Treasury to write ALL the regulations to implement the Internal Revenue Code
43	and the definitions within those regulations SIMILARLY depends on the fact that ALL the property that might be affected
44	by those definitions are owned EXCLUSIVELY by Him as PUBLIC property and managed by his agents and officers within
44	by most definitions are owned EACLOST ELT by finit as 1 OBLIC property and managed by his agents and officers within

45 the Treasury Department:

46

5 U.S. Code § 301 - Departmental regulations

1 2 3 4		The head of an Executive department or military department may prescribe regulations for the government of his department, the conduct of its employees, the distribution and performance of its business, and the custody, use, and preservation of its records, papers, and property. This section does not authorize withholding information from the public or limiting the availability of records to the public.
5		(<u>Pub. L. 89–554</u> , Sept. 6, 1966, <u>80 Stat. 379</u> .)
6	The	ere is NO LEGAL authority of the Secretary of the Treasury to write "all needful rules and regulations" that might affect
7		ople OUTSIDE his own department or even PRIVATE people such as yourself. The Internal Revenue Code commits to
8		Secretary all authority to write said rules and enforce them.
9		26 U.S. Code § 7805 - Rules and regulations
10		(a)AUTHORIZATION
11		Except where such authority is expressly given by this title to any person other than an officer or employee of the
12		Treasury Department, the Secretary shall prescribe all needful rules and regulations for the enforcement of this
13		title, including all rules and regulations as may be necessary by reason of any alteration of law in relation to
14		internal revenue.
15	The	e discussion in this section inevitably leads to the following rational inferences:
16	1.	Even WITH your consent by "effectively connecting" your own status or that of your property and thus converting
16	1.	yourself or your property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC, you can't act as a legislator to add yourself to the definition of
17		
18	•	"trade or business" or to in effect ELECT yourself into a public office. That's a crime in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.
19	2.	If the Secretary attempts to impose an obligation upon either you or your property, he is operating under the
20		presumption that the affected property was lawfully converted by its original owner from PRIVATE to PUBLIC.
21		Otherwise, exercising said control would be a taking in violation of the Fifth Amendment Takings Clause.
22	3.	If the Secretary by regulation attempts to impose an obligation upon either you or your property that did NOT originate
23		in the statute it implements, then he can only be acting on his own agents and officers WITHIN his own department
24		and NEVER upon the general public.
25	4.	If a statute has no implementing regulations, then its enforcement is CONSTITUTIONALLY limited to officers of the
26		government. This is the case, by the way for ALL the enforcement provisions of Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A.
20		See:
27		
		<u>Challenging Jurisdiction Workbook</u> , Form #09.082
	_	https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/ChalJurWorkbook.pdf
28	5.	
29		within the Department of the Treasury and NOT a private human outside his control.
30	6.	Because you owe a duty to him, then you are a public officer:
31		"A public officer is one who has some duty to perform concerning the public; and he is not the less a public
32		officer when his duty is confined to narrow limits, because it is the duty, and the nature of that duty, which makes
33		him a public officer, and not the extent of his authority.' 7 Bac. Abr. 280; Carth. 479 Where an employment or
34		duty is a continuing [***65] one, which is defined by rules prescribed by law and not by contract, such a charge
35		or employment is an office, and the person who performs it is an officer" [Ricker's Petition, 66 N.H. 207 (1890); SOURCE:
36 37		https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/PublicOffice-
38		Ricker_s%20Petition_%2066%20N.H.%20207.pdf]
		* *-
39	7.	Since involuntary servitude is prohibited by the Thirteenth Amendment, you must have VOLUNTEERED for the
40		position or office that he regulates and supervises with the regulations he writes.
41	8.	Games with the word "includes" are employed to CIRCUMVENT the above mechanism and legitimize THEFT by the
42		Secretary and his agents in the IRS.
43	If y	you would like EXHAUSTIVE proof that the above is true, read the following:

How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024 https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf

11.2 Implications upon "gross income"

1

2 26 C.F.R. §1.872-1 describes the implications and effects of "effectively connecting" to the taxability of the income that
 3 becomes "effectively connected":

- 26 C.F.R. §1.872-1 Gross income of nonresident alien individuals. 4 5 (a) In general -(1) Inclusions. The gross income of a nonresident alien individual for any taxable year includes only 6 (i) the gross income which is derived from sources within the United States and which is not effectively connected 7 for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States by that individual and 8 (ii) the gross income, irrespective of whether such income is derived from sources within or without the United 9 States, which is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United 10 States by that individual. 11 Note that it says the gross income of a nonresident alien individual includes only: 12 (i) the "gross income" which is derived from..." and 13
- 14 (*ii*) the "gross income"...which is effectively connected to...

Why the use of the words "gross income" in the definition and not just the word "income"? We are after all defining what is "gross income" for nonresident aliens. Our guess is: they use the words "gross income" to make it abundantly clear that the Code does NOT purport to tax a nonresident alien on "everything that came in".

Contrast this with how "gross income" is defined a 26 U.S.C. §61 for anyone NOT a nonresident alien i.e. a United States person: the word "income" is used in that definition (not "gross income"). the regulations at 26 C.F.R. §1.61-2 indicate that "wages and salary...are income TO THE RECIPIENTS unless excluded by law (by the recipients). The individual is the one with the power to make an item EFFECTIVELY connected "gross income". By the same token, the recipient of a wage or salary is the one who does the EXCLUDING of that wage or salary from his income and thus from his "gross income" as an item must FIRST be income in order to qualify as "gross income". Such exclusion must be BY LAW. The recipient cannot exclude an item from income contrary to law.

Back to 26 U.S.C. §61, which lists "compensation for services" as an item of "gross income". "Compensation for services"
 is a statutory term created by Congress in the 1923 Classification Act and refers to GOVERNMENT service.

27 Some of you might ask:

28

29

So on the 1040NR, the U.S. business section, even for THAT, you don't have to put all the things listed there in that section? You can stick it in the NEC section if you don't consent?

This is true. The NEC section is for items not connected to a "trade or business" but which nonetheless are included in your "gross income" under 26 U.S.C. §871(a) and 26 U.S.C. §872. It is a placeholder for everything originating from the STATUTORY GEOGRAPHICAL "United States" (DC and Territories) that you decide NOT to "Elect" to be treated as "effectively connected".

Those who do not ELECT to treat earnings as "effectively connected" in the NEC section of form 1040NR are penalized for doing so because they are not able to take 26 U.S.C. §162 "trade or business" deductions on the amounts listed there.

³⁶ 12 <u>When is "effectively connecting" Lawfully INVOLUNTARY?</u>

There are cases where no choice is given about whether to "effectively connect" income. People who fall in this category are called "deemed effectively connected" and the person doing the "deeming" is the IRS and not the part who is the party of the "deeming". These people, even if they DO NOT think they are engaged in a "trade or business" will be DEEMED to be. This subject is covered in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-7(a)(4) below:

1	26 CFR § 1.871-7 - Taxation of nonresident alien individuals not engaged in U.S. business.
2	§ 1.871-7 Taxation of nonresident alien individuals not engaged in U.S. business.
3	(a) Imposition of tax.
4	(4) Except as provided in <u>§§ 1.871-9</u> and 1.871-10, a <u>nonresident alien</u> individual not engaged in <u>trade or</u> business in the United States during the taxable year has no income, gain, or loss for the taxable year which is
5 6	effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States. See section
7	864(c)(1)(B) and § 1.864-3.
8	The nonresident aliens described above are further described in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-9:
9	26 C.F.R. §1.871-9 - Nonresident alien students or trainees deemed to be engaged in U.S. business.
10	§ 1.871-9 Nonresident alien students or trainees deemed to be engaged in U.S. business.
11	(a) Participants in certain exchange or training programs.
12	For purposes of §§ 1.871-7 and 1.871-8 a nonresident alien individual who is temporarily present in the United
13	States during the taxable year as a nonimmigrant under subparagraph (F) (relating to the admission of students
14	into the United States) or subparagraph (J) (relating to the admission of teachers, trainees, specialists, etc., into
15	the United States) of section $\overline{101(a)(15)}$ of the Immigration and Nationality Act (8 U.S.C. $1101(a)(15)$ (F) or (J)),
16	and who without regard to this paragraph is not engaged in trade or business in the United States during such
17	year, shall be deemed to be engaged in trade or business in the United States during the taxable year. For
18 19	purposes of determining whether an alien who is present in the United States on an F visa or a J visa is a resident of the United States, see §§ 301.7701(b)-1 through 301.7701(b)-9 of this chapter.
1)	
20	(b) Income treated as effectively connected with U.S. business.
21	Any income described in paragraph (1) (relating to the nonexcluded portion of certain scholarship or fellowship
22	grants) or paragraph (2) (relating to certain nonexcluded expenses incident to such grants) of section 1441(b)
23	which is received during the taxable year from sources within the United States by a nonresident alien individual
24	described in paragraph (a) of this section is to be treated for purposes of §§ 1.871-7, 1.871-8, 1.872-1, and 1.873-
25	1 as income which is effectively connected for the taxable year with the conduct of a trade or business in the
26	United States by that individual. However, such income is not to be treated as effectively connected for the taxable
27	year with the conduct of a trade or business in the United States for purposes of section $1441(c)(1)$ and paragraph
28	(a) of § 1.1441-4. For exclusion relating to compensation paid to such individual by a foreign employer, see 1.4×5 s $1.872.2$
29	paragraph (b) of § 1.872-2.
20	The nonresident alien students or trainees people described above therefore HAVE to include earnings described

The nonresident alien students or trainees people described above therefore HAVE to include earnings described above on their 1040-NR in the "effectively connected" section whether they want to or not. If they file a 1040-NR and DON'T do this, the IRS has the authority to do it FOR THEM and reassess their liability. The income that is treated as "effectively connected" is PRIVILEGED scholarship or fellowship grants from the national government.

The other regulation mentioned above that APPEARS INVOLUNTARY is 26 C.F.R. §1.871-10 relating to Foreign Investment in Real Property Transfer Act (FIRTA) elections. This mechanism is entirely voluntary and need not be made by EITHER an American national or an alien. It requires the owner of the property being sold to VOLUNTARILY CONSENT to "effectively connect" the property located outside the statutory geographical "United States**" to the "trade or business" excise taxable franchise. You don't HAVE to do so, and thus this is not a LAWFULLY INVOLUNTARY mechanism to "effectively connect". We describe how to avoid such a voluntary election in:

<u>Income Taxation of Real Estate Sales</u>, Form #05.028** (Member Subscriptions) <u>https://sedm.org/product/income-taxation-of-real-estate-sales-form-05-028/</u>

26 U.S.C. §864(c)(7) requires that those who previously elected to connect real property to the "trade or business" franchise under 26 U.S.C. §871(d) must include profit from the sale of said property up to ten years from the last date AFTER they ceased to effectively connect it. The purpose of these provisions are to take OUT OF YOUR HANDS the decision of whether you want to treat specific earnings as Effectively Connected Income and put it under the control of Uncle Sam as PUBLIC property. The underlying presumption in listing all the above is that everything listed constitutes a privilege and consideration that has commercial value, which happened in the past, and that you have a DUTY to "Effectively Connect" FUTURE earnings to pay for delivering the privilege. In other words, pursuing those privileges created a FUTURE debt that allegedly

- applies LONG AFTER you abandon "U.S. person" status. That obligation does not attach to the "nonresident alien" status, 1
- but to the "nonresident alien INDIVIDUAL" status under 26 U.S.C. §864(a), which you have a right not to adopt if you are 2
- not PRESENTLY pursuing privileges. 3

11

12

13

14

24

25

26

27

28

33

- In reality, however, there is no NET or REAL CONSIDERATION or privilege involved that you should feel a duty to pay 4 for because: 5
- 1. There is no liability statute for anything but withholding agents on ALIENS in 26 U.S.C. §1461, which you are not, at 6 least within a constitutional state. 7
- The entire Internal Revenue Code in actuality: 8 2.
- 2.1. Delivers no "PRIVILEGES" but only OBLIGATIONS. Deductions reduce taxable income, but there is not such thing as income for an American national not receiving government payments. 10
 - 2.2. Doesn't apply within the exclusive jurisdiction of constitutional states to American nationals who make no "elections".
 - 2.3. Is implemented as a taxable franchise using the SSN as a de facto license, which the U.S. Supreme Court said cannot even lawfully be offered in a constitutional state per the License Tax Cases.
- Even if you thought you had "taxable income", nearly all of it was excluded and actually nontaxable anyway. 3. 15
- Because you had no real taxable income, you didn't need privileged "trade or business" deductions or Effectively 4. 16 Connected Income (ECI) anyway. 17
- So the idea that you are receiving REAL, MEASURABLE consideration or commercial benefit from the government through 18 the Internal Revenue Code that you must reimburse them for is all a ruse, at least in the case of American nationals who are 19 nonresident aliens not receiving government payments. It might be useful for a resident alien who has a duty to pay regardless, 20 but not for an American national. In fact: 21
- If you put the government on the spot and MANDATED that they had the burden of proving that they IN 22 ACTUALITY delivered REAL QANTIFIABLE consideration of an EQUAL value to what you paid them, they would 23
 - fail miserably if all things on this website were taken into account.
 - 1.1. They avoid this burden of proof by shifting it to YOU to prove you DIDN'T receive consideration. They do this by calling the income tax a "quasi-contract".
 - 1.2. That puts YOU in the position of proving a NEGATIVE, which is that you DIDN'T receive consideration in order to prove that you are NOT a party to that "quasi-contract". This is called "failure of consideration".
- The GOVERNMENT are therefore the only ones who in actuality are PRIVILEGED, because they deceived you out of 2. 29 donating your private property without providing EQUAL consideration as mandated by the Fifth Amendment. See: 30 Why Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051 https://sedm.org/product/why-the-government-is-the-only-real-beneficiary-of-all-government-franchises-form-05-051/
- Government is the only real beneficiary of everything they do. They pay money ONLY to their offices, and not to the 31 3. private people occupying them. Paying private people would be an abuse of their taxing power in fact. 32

Income from "U.S. source" includes only the government, and most people don't earn this anyway. See: 4. PROOF OF FACTS: "U.S source" does NOT include anything but payments DIRECTLY from the government and excludes even payments from "taxpayers", FTSIG https://ftsig.org/proof-of-facts-u-s-source-does-not-include-anything-but-payments-directly-from-the-governmentand-excludes-even-payments-from-taxpayers/

- The way OUT of this Ponzi Scheme scam is simply to reject any and all privileges, and use your property to make them 34
- privileged like they do to you. If you don't, they'll just keep pretending they are helping you and charge as much as they want 35
- in the process and thereby eventually STEAL everything you have and give you nothing you really want in return. Below is 36
- an example of how to do that in a tax return filing: 37

How to Reject All Privileges in a Tax Return Filing, FTSIG https://ftsig.org/how-to-reject-all-privileges-in-a-tax-return-filing/

13 If you are an American National and not a student or trainee in receipt of a privileged grant, then neither the IRS nor any judge can lawfully EFFECTIVELY CONNECT without your consent

If you aren't in the "deemed effectively connected" group, then you are the only one who gets to decide if you are engaged in a "trade or business". No judge can do it. The reason is that by connecting your otherwise PRIVATE property or earnings to a "trade or business", you as the absolute owner are CONSENSUALLY converting it from PRIVATE to PUBLIC and thereby donating it to a public use, a public purpose, and a public office to procure the "benefits" of a government franchise. If anyone else tries to do that, they are STEALING your private property.

⁹ 14 HOW do you "effectively connect"? ¹⁵

1

2

3

14

17

¹⁰ The following subsections deal with HOW you actually "effectively connect".

14.1 Filing a 1040-NR return and entering anything under "gross income"

12 The entire 1040-NR form area for entering "gross income" is labelled "effectively connected":

¹³ Figure 2: 1040-NR Form, 2023, p. 1; SOURCE: <u>https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/f1040nr.pdf</u>

Income	1a	Total amount from Form(s) W-2, box 1 (see instructions)	 1a	
Effectively	b	Household employee wages not reported on Form(s) W-2	 1b	
Connected	с	Tip income not reported on line 1a (see instructions)	 1c	
With U.S.	d	Medicaid waiver payments not reported on Form(s) W-2 (see instructions)	 1d	
Trade or	е	Taxable dependent care benefits from Form 2441, line 26	 1e	
Business	f	Employer-provided adoption benefits from Form 8839, line 29	 1f	
	g	Wages from Form 8919, line 6	 1g	
Attach Form(s) W-2,	h	Other earned income (see instructions)	 1h	
1042-S,	i	Reserved for future use		
SSA-1042-S,	j	Reserved for future use	 1j	
RRB-1042-S, and 8288-A	k	Total income exempt by a treaty from Schedule OI (Form 1040-NR), item L,		
here. Also		line 1(e)		
attach	z	Add lines 1a through 1h	 1z	
Form(s) 1099-R if	2a	Tax-exempt interest 2a b Taxable interest	 2b	
tax was	3a	Qualified dividends 3a b Ordinary dividends	 3b	
withheld.	4a	IRA distributions 4a b Taxable amount	 4b	
lf you did not	5a	Pensions and annuities 5a b Taxable amount	 5b	
get a Form	6	Reserved for future use	 6	
W-2, see instructions.	7	Capital gain or (loss). Attach Schedule D (Form 1040) if required. If not required, check here .	7	
	8	Additional income from Schedule 1 (Form 1040), line 10	 8	
	•	Add lines 1- Ob. Ob. 4b. Eb. 7 and 0. This is very tatal affectively associated income	^	

15 The 1040-NR also has a place to enter amounts from your W-2 as follows:

¹⁶ Figure 3: "Wages" block of 1040-NR Form, 2023, p. 1; SOURCE: <u>https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/f1040nr.pdf</u>

Income	1a	Total amount from Form(s) W-2, box 1 (see instructions)	1a	
Effectively	b	Household employee wages not reported on Form(s) W-2	1b	
Connected	с	Tip income not reported on line 1a (see instructions)	1c	
With U.S.	d	Medicaid waiver payments not reported on Form(s) W-2 (see instructions)	1d	
Trade or	е	Taxable dependent care benefits from Form 2441, line 26	1e	
Business	f	Employer-provided adoption benefits from Form 8839, line 29	1f	
		We 6 5 0010 H 0	4	

IRS warns filers of the 1040-NR tax returns in the 1040-NR Instructions to ONLY enter income that is "treated as effectively connected":

¹⁵ Source: <u>How to File Returns</u>, Form #09.074, Section 9.7 entitled "Effectively connected income" means PRIVATE earnings DONATED to Uncle Sam; https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm.

even if it is listed in *Line* 1*a* of the Instructions for Form 1040.

If you received scholarship or fellowship grants that weren't reported to you on Form W-2, you will now report these amounts on Schedule 1, line 8r. See the instructions for Schedule 1, line 8r, later.

Line 1a—Total Amount From Form(s) W-2, Box 1

1

2

See Line 1a—Total Amount From Form(s) W-2, Box 1, in the Instructions for Form 1040 for the types of income includible on line 1a of Form 1040-NR.

Exception. Enter on line 1a of Form 1040-NR only the wages, salaries, tips, and other compensation reported in box 1 of Form(s) W-2 **effectively connected with a U.S. trade or business.** Only U.S. source income is included on line 1a as effectively connected wages. Don't include any income on line 1a of Form 1040-NR that isn't treated as effectively connected to a U.S. trade or business

Instructions for Form 1040-NR (2023)

[1040-NR Instructions, 2023, p. 16; SOURCE: <u>https://www.irs.gov/pub/irs-pdf/i1040nr.pdf</u>]

⁴ The above block 1a identifies these statutory "wage" earnings as "Income Effectively Connected With U.S. Trade or

⁵ Business", which means DONATED to a public use, a public office, and a public purpose by the OWNER, which is you.

YOU, not the PAYER, are the one who effectively connects such earnings under 26 U.S.C. §872. As the ABSOLUTE
 OWNER of the earnings from your own human labor, ONLY YOU can determine the CIVIL STATUS of your property or

connect or classify it as a privilege rather than a RIGHT by connecting it to a "trade or business". See:

<u>Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status</u>, Form #13.008 https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf

The big mistake most state nationals would make if they had to fill out a CORRECT 1040NR Form instead of the INCORRECT 1040 Form is to put all their earnings NOT from the U.S. government and NOT from the geographical "United States" ANYPLACE on the return. It doesn't belong there and is exclusively private, not reportable, not "gross income". Once they make the mistake of putting private unreportable earnings from within a constitutional state (a "foreign state" in relation to the national government) in there, now they have to figure out how to reduce their taxable income, which then

2 coerces them to elect to treat it as "effectively connected" so they can claim deductions to reduce taxable net income.

14.2 <u>Reductions in Liability: Graduated Rate of Tax, Deductions, and Earned Income Credits</u>

All attempts to reduce one's assumed tax liability require the person filing the tax return to be engaged in the "trade or business" excise taxable franchise. This includes:

- Applying the graduated rate of tax found in 26 U.S.C. §1. Without the graduated rate of tax, the flat 30% tax applies to "nonresident alien individuals" found in 26 U.S.C. §871(a). The Section 1 rate usually starts lower than 30%.
- ⁸ 2. Applying for earned income credits in 26 U.S.C. §32.

16

9 3. Taking "trade or business" deductions found in 26 U.S.C. §162:

11	<u>TITLE 26 > Subtitle A > CHAPTER 1 > Subchapter B</u> Part VI-Itemized deductions for Individuals and Corporations <u>Sec. 162</u> Trade or business expenses
13	(a) In general
	There shall be allowed as a deduction all the ordinary and necessary expenses paid or incurred during the taxable year in carrying on any <u>trade or business</u> , including –

(1) a reasonable allowance for salaries or other compensation for personal services actually rendered;

Why must you be engaged in a "trade or business" in order to reduce your liability as a "taxpayer"? Because this is a commercial "benefit" and only those who work for the government can receive any commercial benefit from the government. Otherwise, the government is abusing its taxing power to transfer wealth among private individuals:

To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow 20 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery 21 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under 22 23 legislative forms. Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or 24 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed 25 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479. 26 27 Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the 28 29 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations-that they are imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 30 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v. 31 Fond du Lac, supra.' 32 [Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874)] 33 IRS Publication 519 confirms the above by saying the following: 34

35	Nonresident Aliens
36	You can claim deductions to figure your effectively connected taxable income. You generally cannot claim
37	deductions related to income that is not connected with your U.S. business activities. Except for personal
38	exemptions, and certain itemized deductions, discussed later, you can claim deductions only to the extent they are
39	connected with your effectively connected income.
40	[IRS Publication 519 (2005), p. 24]

14.3 <u>Performing "personal services" in the "United States" federal corporation as an officer of</u> that corporation

The W-8BEN Form makes it clear that a W-4 Form is predicated on the payee receiving "compensation for services in the United States" which is the actual meaning of "compensation for services" at 26 U.S.C. §61.

45 **Figure 4: W-8BEN Form, Instructions**

Form W-8BEN	Certificate of Foreign Status of Beneficial Owner for United States Tax Withholding and Reporting (Individuals)	
(Rev. July 2017)	For use by individuals. Entities must use Form W-8BEN-E.	OMB No. 1545-1621
Department of the Treasury Internal Revenue Service	Go to www.irs.gov/FormW8BEN for instructions and the latest information.	
	Give this form to the withholding agent or payer. Do not send to the IRS.	
Do NOT use this form	if:	Instead, use Form
 You are NOT an indivi 	dual	W-8BEN-E
You are a U.S. citizen	or other U.S. person, including a resident alien individual	W-
	wher claiming that income is effectively connected with the conduct of trade or business within the U.S. ervices)	
You are a beneficial or	wher who is receiving compensation for personal services performed in the United States	8233 or W-4
 You are a person actir 	ng as an intermediary	W-8IM
Note: If you are residen provided to your jurisdic	t in a FATCA partner jurisdiction (i.e., a Model 1 IGA jurisdiction with reciprocity), certain tax account infe tion of residence.	ormation may be
	cation of Beneficial Owner (see instructions)	
	i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i i	

Performing STATUTORY "personal services" in the United States (federal corporation) as a STATUTORY federal
 "employee" is deemed a "trade or business". The statute below proves this:

4	26 C.F.R. §1.864-2 Trade or business within the United States.
5	(a) In general. As used in part I (section 861 and following) and part II (section 871 and following), subchapter
6	N, chapter 1 of the Code, and chapter 3 (section 1441 and following) of the Code, and the regulations thereunder,
7	the term "engaged in trade or business within the United States" does not include the activities described in
8	paragraphs (c) and (d) of this section, but includes the performance of personal services within the United
9	States [federal corporation, not geography] at any time within the taxable year except to the extent otherwise
10	provided in this section.
11	Note the phrase: "includes the performance of personal services within the United States at any time within the taxable year".
12	The term "engaged in trade or business within the United States"includes the performance of personal services within the
13	United States federal corporation at any time within the taxable year.
14	26 C.F.R. §1.864-2 Trade or business within the United States.
15	(b) Performance of personal services for foreign employer -
16	(1) Excepted services.
17	For purposes of paragraph (a) of this section, the term <u>"engaged in trade or business within the United States"</u>
18	does not include the performance of personal services -
19	(i) For a nonresident alien individual, foreign partnership, or foreign corporation, not engaged in trade or
20	business within the United States at any time during the taxable year, or
21	(ii) For an office or place of business maintained in a foreign country or in a possession of the United States by
22	an individual who is a citizen or resident of the United States or by a domestic partnership or a domestic
23	corporation, by a nonresident alien individual who is temporarily present in the United States for a period or
24	periods not exceeding a total of 90 days during the taxable year and whose compensation for such services does
25	not exceed in the aggregate gross amount of \$3,000.
26	Everything a statutory citizen fiction does, apparently, is "personal services" because it's a franchise office or privilege. The
27	United States is your employer you are performing services "within" the legal but not geographical United States as a federal
	corporation. The position of "taxpayer" or "person", in that case, is an office within the corporation. Technically, the OFFICE
28 29	is performing the services and you are volunteering to animate it by calling what you earn "effectively connected".

Everything a statutory citizen or even statutory resident (alien) fictions do, apparently, are "personal services" because they are fictions of law created by Congress and therefore function as franchise offices. More precisely, an individual "United States person" ("citizen or resident alien") has effectively elected to have ALL wages and salary TREATED as though it is "income" under 26 C.F.R. §1.61-2. By "electing" the STATUS of STATUTORY "U.S. person" they elected to treat ALL their earnings as "connected to a trade or business". The STATUTORY "U.S. person" status is the "trade or business" and all otherwise PRIVATE earnings are therefore treated as STATUTORY "wages" and "salaries" and "income from a trade or business" and thus included by law in "gross income" for such a party.

1 14.4 Using Government Identifying Numbers: SSN and TIN

- Whenever you put a government-issued identifying number on any document, you are implicitly establishing that you are engaged in the "trade or business" franchise. This fact is easily discerned by examining the following:
- 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b) indicates that in the case of a foreign person, identifying numbers are only required if that
 person is engaged in a "trade or business" or if they made an election to be a "U.S. person", meaning public officer in
 the government.

7 8	TITLE 26INTERNAL REVENUE CHAPTER IINTERNAL REVENUE SERVICE, DEPARTMENT OF THE TREASURY
9	PART 301_PROCEDURE AND ADMINISTRATIONTable of Contents
10	Information and Returns
11	Sec. 301.6109-1 Identifying numbers.
12	(b) Requirement to furnish one's own number—
13	(1) U.S. [GOVERNMENT] persons.
14	Every U.S. [federal government public officer] person who makes under this title a return, statement, or other
15	document must furnish its own taxpayer identifying number as required by the forms and the accompanying
16	instructions. A U.S. person whose number must be included on a document filed by another person must give the
17	taxpayer identifying number so required to the other person on request.
18	For penalties for failure to supply taxpayer identifying numbers, see sections 6721 through 6724. For provisions
19	dealing specifically with the duty of employees with respect to their social security numbers, see Sec. 31.6011(b)-
20	2 (a) and (b) of this chapter (Employment Tax Regulations). For provisions dealing specifically with the duty of
21	employers with respect to employer identification numbers, see Sec. 31.6011(b)-1 of this chapter (Employment
22	Tax Regulations).
23	(2) Foreign persons.
24	The provisions of paragraph (b)(1) of this section regarding the furnishing of one's own number shall apply to
25	the following foreign persons
26	(i) A foreign person that has income effectively connected with the conduct of a U.S. trade or business at
20	any time during the taxable year;
21	
28	(ii) A foreign person that has a U.S. office or place of business or a U.S. fiscal or paying agent at any time
29	during the taxable year;
30	(iii) A nonresident alien treated as a resident under section 6013(g) or (h);
31	(iv) A foreign person that makes a return of tax (including income, estate, and gift tax returns), an amended
32	return, or a refund claim under this title but excluding information returns, statements, or documents;
33	(v) A foreign person that makes an election under Sec. $301.7701-3(c)$;
34	(vi) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding certificate described in Sec. 1.1441-1(e)(2) or (3) of this
35	chapter or Sec. $1.1441-5(c)(2)(iv)$ or $(3)(iii)$ of this chapter to the extent required under Sec. $1.1441-1(e)(4)(vii)$
36	of this chapter;
37	(vii) A foreign person whose taxpayer identifying number is required to be furnished on any return, statement,
38	or other document as required by the income tax regulations under section 897 or 1445. This paragraph
39	(b)(2)(vii) applies as of November 3, 2003; and
40	(viii) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding contificate described in Sec. 1.1446. $1(a)(2)$ or (2) of this
40	(viii) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding certificate described in Sec. $1.1446-1(c)(2)$ or (3) of this chapter or whose taxpayer identification number is required to be furnished on any return, statement, or other
41	
42	document as required by the income tax regulations under section 1446. This paragraph $(b)(2)(viii)$ shall apply to partnership taxable years beginning after May 18, 2005, or such earlier time as the regulations under Sec.
43	
44	Sec. 1.1446-1 through 1.1446-5 of this chapter apply by reason of an election under Sec. 1.1446-7 of this chapter.
45	1.1. The statutory "U.S. person" they are describing above is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) and it means a civil
46	person in the "U.S." defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10), which means a government public officer.

1 2 3		Everything that public officer makes that originates from the government is "trade or business" earnings. This is also confirmed by 26 U.S.C. $\$864(c)(3)$, which says that everything originating from the "U.S." described is "trade or business" earnings.
4		26 U.S. Code § 864 - Definitions and special rules
5		(c) Effectively connected income, etc.
6		(3) Other income from sources within United States
7		All income, gain, or loss from sources within the United States (other than income, gain, or loss to which
8 9		paragraph (2) applies) <u>shall be treated as effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business within</u> the United States.
10		1.2. Notice also that the "foreign person" described above is only required to provide the number if they are engaged in
11		the "trade or business" franchise or if they made an election under 26 U.S.C. §6013(g) or (h) to be treated as a
12		resident alien. Such an election would be ILLEGAL for those who are nationals but not aliens, such as those
13	•	domiciled in a state of the Union. Only foreign nationals can make such an election.
14	2.	IRS Form 1042-S Instructions (2006), p. 14. What all of the circumstances below have in common is that they involve
15 16		a "benefit" that is usually financial or tangible to the recipient, and therefore require a franchisee license number called a Taxpayer Identification Number:
17		Box 14, Recipient's U.S. Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN)
18		You must obtain a U.S. taxpayer identification number (TIN) for:
19		• Any recipient whose income is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the
20		United States.
21		Note. For these recipients, exemption code 01 should be entered in box 6.
22		• Any foreign person claiming a reduced rate of, or exemption from, tax under a tax treaty between a
23		foreign country and the United States, unless the income is an unexpected payment (as described in
24		Regulations section 1.1441-6(g)) or consists of dividends and interest from stocks and debt obligations that are actively traded; dividends from any redeemable security issued by an investment company
25 26		registered under the Investment Company Act of 1940 (mutual fund); dividends, interest, or royalties
20		from units of beneficial interest in a unit investment trust that are (or were, upon issuance) publicly
28		offered and are registered with the Securities and Exchange Commission under the Securities Act of
29		1933; and amounts paid with respect to loans of any of the above securities.
30		• Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from tax under section 871(f) for certain
31		annuities received under qualified plans.
32		 A foreign organization claiming an exemption from tax solely because of its status as a tax-exempt organization under section 501(c) or as a private foundation.
33 34		 Any QI.
35		• Any WP or WT.
36		• Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from withholding on compensation for
37		independent personal services [services connected with a "trade or business"].
38		• Any foreign grantor trust with five or fewer grantors.
39		• Any branch of a foreign bank or foreign insurance company that is treated as a U.S. person.
40 41		If a foreign person provides a TIN on a Form W-8, but is not required to do so, the withholding agent must include the TIN on Form 1042-S.
	2	
42 43	3.	<u>IRS Form 1040NR Instructions, Year 2007, p. 9</u> . You can't avail yourself of the "benefits" of the franchise without providing your franchisee license number.
44		Line 7c, Column (2)
45		Vou must anter agab dependent's identifying number (SSN ITN) or adaption temperar identification number
45 46		You must enter each dependent's identifying number (SSN, ITIN, or adoption taxpayer identification number (ATIN)). If you do not enter the <u>correct identifying number</u> , at the time we process your return we may <u>disallow</u>
40		the exemption claimed (such as the child tax credit) based on the dependent.
48	14	.5 Conclusions

⁴⁹ Therefore, one's PRIVATE earnings are converted from PRIVATE to PUBLIC by one of TWO ways:

- 1. As a "nonresident alien" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B): By calling it "effectively connected" on a tax return. This would be state nationals and foreign nationals. 2
- As a "U.S. person" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30): By ELECTING to be treated AS IF you are a STATUTORY citizen 2. 3 under 8 U.S.C. §1401 or a STATUTORY "resident alien" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) even though you are 4 NEITHER if you are domiciled within and physically present within a constitutional state or a state national. 5
- Whatever the above method of conversion, the "election" transmutes or converts NON-INCOME to statutory "income" under 6 26 C.F.R. §1.61-2 to make it "reportable" under 26 U.S.C. §6041. If you didn't elect to convert it from PRIVATE to PUBLIC 7 and thereby make it "reportable" and "trade or business", it remains PRIVATE and not "income" within the meaning of the 8 16th Amendment. 9

The conversion therefore has to occur at some point with consent, whether tacit in the case of electing (falsely claiming, in 10 most cases under penalty of perjury no less) to be a "U.S. person" or directly by calling it "effectively connected" as a 11 "nonresident alien". Thus, one way or another, to earn "gross income" as a private human, you MUST consent in some form 12 to call the earnings "gross income" and "trade or business" earnings BEFORE it becomes taxable or reportable. This is 13 compatible with the main purpose of government itself is to ensure that conversion is always CONSENSUAL. 14

In that context, "United States" is the corporation, and the OFFICE is WITHIN that corporation. More simply, the act of 15 performing services within the United States (the corporate body) even if you are nonresident alien = engaged in a trade or 16 business. The "compensation for services" one would receive from that is "gross income" per 26 U.S.C. §61. 17

The NONCONSENTING NRA status connected to a REAL office/trade or business is the only real liable party. Otherwise, 18 its private and nonreportable. But connecting to an ACTUAL federal public office = consent to the terms and conditions. 19

15 Why you NEVER want to "effectively connect" 20

No one in their right mind would "effectively connect" anything if the term was accurately named as "consensually donate 21 to the government". Obviously, this is a Third Rail Issue that has to be hidden in legalese so that people can be deceived into 22 CONSENTING to donate their property without actually KNOWING that is what they are doing or becoming a problem for 23 the IRS by forcing them to recognize the right to NOT consent. 24

16 Conclusions and summary 25

1

This section summarizes everything we learned in this article and also ties this information in with everything else found on 26 this website: 27

- 1. Internal Revenue Code, Subtitle A describes an excise tax upon a privileged activity called a "trade or business". All 28 excise taxes involve franchises of one form or another and all franchises make those who participate into officers, agents, 29 and instrumentalities of the government that granted the franchise. See: 30
 - Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm
- 2. A "trade or business" is statutorily defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as "the functions of a public office". A "public 31 office" consists of employment or agency of the federal government in carrying out the sovereign and lawfully authorized 32 functions of the government. 33
- 3. Those engaged in a "trade or business" are acting in a representative capacity as "public officers", and as such, take on 34 the legal character of the U.S. government, who they represent in accordance with Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 17(b). 35 All corporations are "citizens" under the laws they were created. The U.S. government is statutorily defined as a "federal 36 corporation" in 28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A). Therefore, those engaged in a "trade or business", while on official duty, 37 become statutory "U.S. citizens", regardless of what they started out as. 38
- No one can lawfully connect your private property, such as your labor or financial assets, to a "public office" or a "public 4. 39 use" without your consent. The very nature of the word "property" implies exclusive use and control, which implies the 40 right to exclude control over it by anyone but you. Therefore, any third party who files a false information return that 41 connects your earnings or your labor to a "public office" or a "public use" without your explicit consent is violating the 42 following laws and others not mentioned: 43
- 4.1. 26 U.S.C. §7434: Civil damages for fraudulent filing of information returns 44
 - 4.2. 26 U.S.C. §7206: Fraud and false statements

45

- 4.3. <u>26 U.S.C. §7207</u>: Fraudulent returns, statements, or other documents
- 4.4. 18 U.S.C. §912: Impersonating a public officer.

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

48

- 4.5. 18 U.S.C. §4: Misprision of felony in connection with all the above.
- 4.6. 18 U.S.C. §654: Officer or employee of the United States converting property of another.
- 5. Everything that goes on an IRS Form 1040 represents government revenue in connection with a "trade or business" because:
 - 5.1. The IRS Form 1040 is for the tax imposed in <u>26 U.S.C. §1</u>.
- 5.2. Everything on the IRS Form 1040 is subject to deductions authorized under 26 U.S.C. §162 and the only income subject to such deductions, according to 26 U.S.C. §162 is "trade or business" income.
 - 5.3. 26 U.S.C. §871(b)(2) says that all taxes imposed in section 1 are connected with a "trade or business".
- Those not engaged in a "trade or business" cannot truthfully file an IRS Form 1040. The only proper form for them to 11 6. file is the IRS Form 1040NR, because this is the only form that includes a block for earnings not connected with a "trade 12 or business". 13
 - Nonresident aliens not engaged in a "trade or business" as defined in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-1(b)(i) cannot earn: 7.
 - 7.1. "Self-employment income", in accordance with 26 U.S.C. §1402.
 - 7.2. "personal services" income, in accordance with <u>26 C.F.R. §1.469-9</u> and <u>26 U.S.C. §861(a)(3)(C)(i)</u>. Note that "compensation for personal services" is the only type of labor taxable under 26 U.S.C. \$61(a)(1).
 - 7.3. "wages" in connection with any work performed outside the "United States" (government), in accordance with <u>26</u> C.F.R. §31.3401(a)(6)-1
 - 7.4. "gross income" pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.872-2(f).
 - 7.5. "gross income" in connection with all compensation not paid in cash, in accordance with 26 C.F.R. <u>§31.3401(a)(11)-1</u>. In other words, if you are paid in goods and not cash, such as paying in gold or silver, you can't earn "gross income" even if you are engaged in a "trade or business".
- So long as you are not in receipt of any government privilege, no one can connect you to the "trade or business" excise 24 8. taxable franchise without your consent. The Treasury Regulations call this process "deemed to be engaged in U.S. 25 business" in 26 C.F.R. §1.871-9. 26
- 9. The HONEST and correct name for "effectively connected" should be "donate private property to a public use, public 27 purpose, and public office and therefore consensually convert from PRIVATE to PUBLIC". 28
- 10. Since all "gross income" entered on the 1040-NR is "effectively connected", then entering any "income" to the form 29 constitutes a DONATION. 30
- 11. Once DONATED, the earnings become PUBLIC property and those in custody of said property IMPLICITALY consent 31 to be regulated and taxed under the authority of Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the constitution and 5 U.S.C. 301. 32
- 12. Every CIVIL/STATUTORY citizen, resident, and "nonresident alien individual" in the Internal Revenue Code is a 33 volunteer in some way for fashion. How they volunteer is documented in: 34 How American Nationals Volunteer to Pay Income Tax, Form #08.024

https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/HowYouVolForIncomeTax.pdf

13. For a simplified slide show the describes the above in graphical form suitable as a "jury entertainment package" at your 35 next tax trial, see: 36

Property View of Income Taxation Course, Form #12.046 https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PropertyViewOfIncomeTax.pdf

17 Resources for Further Study and Rebuttal 37

Understanding the "trade or business" scam fits together all the pieces of the puzzle scattered throughout this chapter and 38 explains them in such a cohesive way that it is impossible to argue with. It is far more than simply a "theory", but a fact you 39 can verify yourself by reading the IRS Publications, the code, the Constitution, and the Treasury Regulations. All of them 40 agree with the content of this section. If you would like to learn more about the "trade of business" scam, the following 41 resources may be helpful: 42

- Foreign Tax Status Information Group (FTSIG) -high level introduction of how to maintain a tax status in which you 43 1. make NO "elections" and "effectively connect" NOTHING. 44 https://ftsig.org 45
- Catalog of "Elections" in the Internal Revenue Code, FTSIG-"effectively connecting" is only one of many types of 46 "elections". The purpose of ALL elections is to convert some type of property from PRIVATE to PUBLIC so that it can 47 be taxed or regulated. Otherwise, "justice" requires that they have to leave your PRIVATE property ALONE.
- https://ftsig.org/catalog-of-elections-in-the-internal-revenue-code/ 49

- 1040-NR Attachment, Form #09.077 -how to file a nonresident alien return in which you lawfully "effectively connect" 3 nothing and owe very little to no income tax. https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/1040NR-Attachment.pdf
- Property View of Income Taxation Course, Form #12.046- how the laws of property apply to income taxation and why 4. 4 YOU are the only one who can "effectively connect" yourself or your private property and thereby convert the civil status from PRIVATE to PUBLIC. 6
 - https://sedm.org/LibertyU/PropertyViewOfIncomeTax.pdf

2

3

5

7

- Why the Federal Income Tax is a Privilege Tax Upon Government Property, Form #04.404** (Member Subscriptions)-5. 8 a much more detailed investigation into the subjects covered in Form #12.046 above. 9 https://sedm.org/product/why-the-federal-income-tax-is-a-privilege-tax-on-government-property-form-04-404/ 10
- The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001-Detailed background on the phrase "trade or business". 11 6. https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf 12
- 7. The "Trade or Business" Scam-Family Guardian Website. HTML version of this article with several additional research 13 links 14
- http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/TradeOrBusinessScam.htm 15
- 8. Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "effectively connected" - Sovereignty Forms 16 and Instructions, Cites by Topic, Family Guardian Website 17 https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/EffectivelyConnected.htm 18
- Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.004, Cites by Topic: "trade or business" Sovereignty Forms and 9. 19 Instructions, Cites by Topic, Family Guardian Website 20
- http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesBvTopic/TradeOrBusiness.htm 21
- 10. The Information Return Scam, Family Guardian Fellowship 22 http://familyguardian.tax-tactics.com/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/InformationReturnScam.htm 23
- 11. Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Information Return, Form #04.007- Present this to 24 private employers to educate them about why they can't file information returns, including W-2, 1042-S, 1098, and 1099 25 against a person who does not consent to engage in the voluntary excise taxable, privileged "trade or business" activity 26 because they don't want to act as a "public official" and "trustee" of the "public trust". 27 http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm 28
- 12. Demand for Verified Evidence of "Trade or Business" Activity: Currency Transaction Report, Form #04.008-Present 29 this to financial institutions when they attempt to illegally connect you with a "trade or business" in the process of 30 withdrawing \$10,000 or more from a bank account. 31
- http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm 32
- 13. Correcting Erroneous Information Returns, Form #04.001- Consolidates the next four documents into one. 33
- http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm 34